

## **Papers by Jeremy James – 2018 [January-June]**

Page numbers refer to the **PDF document as a whole**,  
not to the page numbering of individual papers.

**- 16 papers -**

<b>The Continental Obelisk Grid and the Babylonian Elite who Control the U.S.</b>	<b>2 – 25</b>
<b>Consecrated Ground and the Gettysburg Triangle</b>	<b>26 – 49</b>
<b>Babylonian Blasphemy and the Washington Monument</b>	<b>50 – 61</b>
<b>The Seeming Enigma of North Korea</b>	<b>62 – 65</b>
<b>Concentric Baal Circles on the Continental Grid</b>	<b>66 – 93</b>
<b>The Strange Baal Circles Around Nashville Baptist College</b>	<b>94 – 110</b>
<b>The Star of Isis: How Britain's Ruling Elite Venerate the Gods of Egypt</b>	<b>111 – 134</b>
<b>Jesuit College Blasphemes Jesus and Attacks Biblical Gender</b>	<b>135 – 144</b>
<b>The Gall of Dominionism: Man Will Not and Cannot Bring in the Kingdom</b>	<b>145 – 162</b>
<b>Eighteen Faux Female Writers and Their Pseudo-Feminine Fables</b>	<b>163 – 181</b>
<b>Is Ireland About to Make a Covenant with Death?</b>	<b>182 – 199</b>
<b>Biblical Cosmology and Censorship in the Church</b>	<b>200 – 239</b>
<b>Bible-ban Pending in Ireland and California</b>	<b>240 – 251</b>
<b>Severe Internet Censorship is Now Pending</b>	<b>252 – 261</b>
<b>Weasel Words and the Art of Lying to Mankind</b>	<b>262 – 288</b>
<b>The Mission of the Two Witnesses in the Book of Revelation</b>	<b>289 – 316</b>
<b>Index of papers by Jeremy James 2009-2018</b>	<b>317 – 321</b>

# **The Continental Obelisk Grid and the Babylonian Elite who Control the United States**

**by Jeremy James**



**President Obama with the Prime Minister of Italy,  
October, 2016, facing the Washington Monument.**

As we have shown in previous studies of the obelisks of London and Rome, a Babylonian Elite control the governments of the world from behind the scenes.

In accordance with their ancient religious system, a series of obelisks is installed in selected locations in honor of their god, Baal. These locations are chosen by reference to the Masonic principle, "point within a circle", and arranged in a pattern that can be extended indefinitely. Wherever they are found, these shrines proclaim in the language of the ancient mysteries the supremacy of Baal and his sovereignty over the territory marked by his symbols.

Satan wants to emulate the One True God and imitate all that He does. His religion has existed since ancient times and is promoted in secret from one generation to the next by his ambitious band of followers. It never changes since Satan wants to imitate the One True God (Who never changes).

To the outside observer, Rome is 'Catholic' and London is 'Protestant', but the same Elite control both. This is why the same obelisk patterns, installed in accordance with their "point within a circle" principle, are found in both locations.

As we will demonstrate in this paper, they also control the US.

We have a lot of ground to cover in this paper, so we will not repeat the explanatory information given in our earlier papers on London and Rome. Readers who are not already familiar with those papers will find them listed in the Index of [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu) (numbers 56, 124, 133 and 148).

The basic idea to bear in mind is that the patterns have been worked out in general terms well in advance, when perhaps only a few obelisks have been set in place. This ensures that key geographical locations can be reserved, often for several decades, before their designated monuments are finally installed. All public monuments, not just obelisks, are located by reference to this network, thereby assigning all honor and glory to Baal.

The Babylonian Elite do not recognize national boundaries but consider the entire earth to be their property and the property of their god. This means that obelisks on either side of a national boundary are located according to a common framework.

---

### Example 1 – Raleigh and Buffalo

This example describes the circumference of a circle with three obelisks (at Buffalo, Bunker Hill, and Fort Mott), through the center of which runs a line connecting an obelisk in Raleigh, NC, and the Washington Monument in Washington DC.

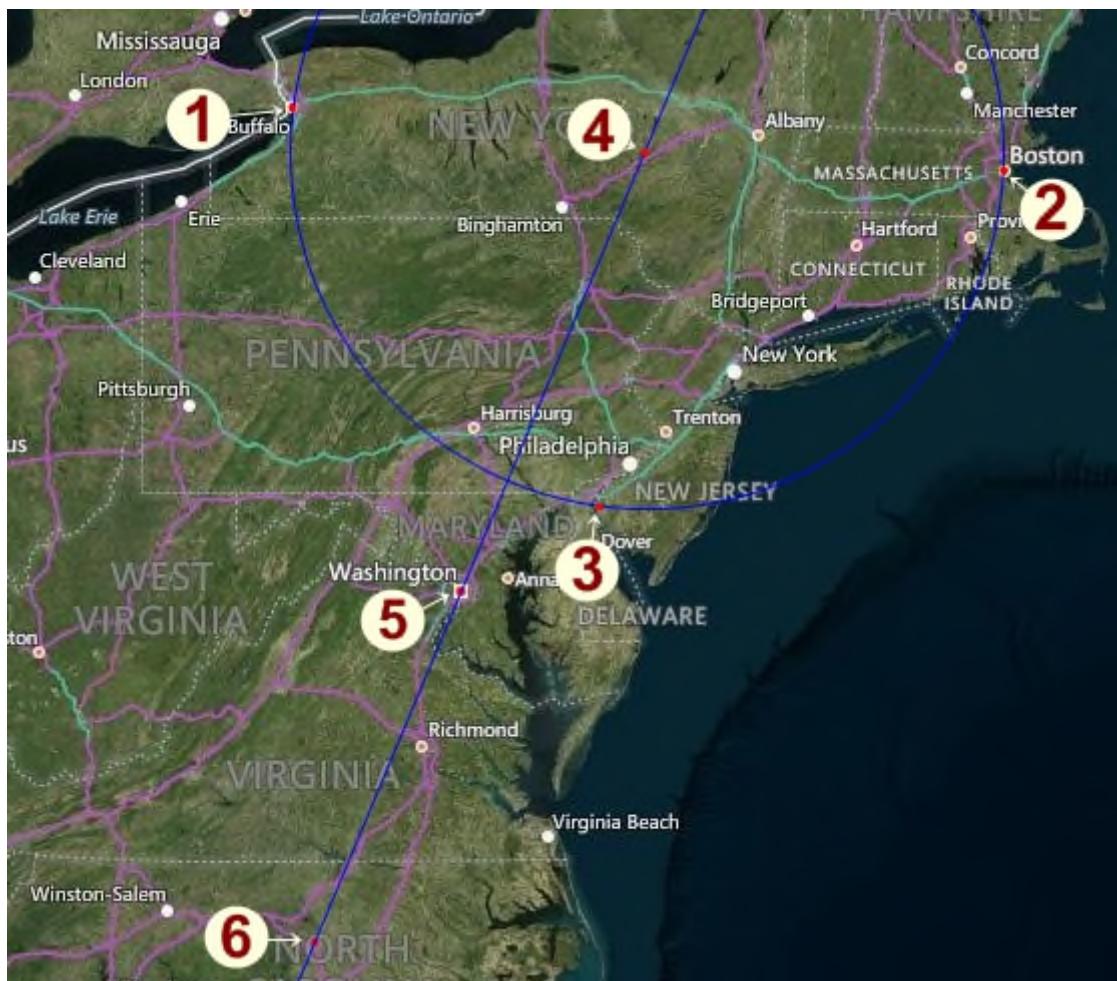
Of the five obelisks in this example, two are among the **largest in the world** – the Washington Monument in Washington DC and the Bunker Hill monument in Boston.

 A tall, white obelisk stands in a plaza, surrounded by a circular fountain. In the background are several large, multi-story brick buildings.	 A tall, light-colored obelisk stands on a grassy hill against a clear blue sky. A small statue is visible at the base of the monument.
<b>McKinley Monument, Buffalo</b> - 96 ft	<b>Bunker Hill, Boston</b> - 221 ft

	
<b>Fort Mott, New Jersey</b> - 85 ft	<b>State Capitol, Raleigh</b> - c.40 ft


<b>Washington Monument, Washington D.C.</b> - 555 ft (plus an additional 111 ft underground = 666 ft)

The map overleaf shows the common circle on which three of the obelisks – at Buffalo, Bunker Hill, and Fort Mott – are located, the center of the circle in question (point 4), and the line connecting the center with the remaining two obelisks – the Washington Monument and the monument at the State Capitol in Raleigh.



We can prove that the line connecting points 4, 5 and 6 is perfectly straight, as follows:

#### Proof of a straight line:

Distance between the Center (point 4) and Raleigh Obelisk (point 6)  
 $= 2,652,357$  ft

Distance between the Center (point 4) and Washington Monument (point 5)  
 $= 1,428,206$  ft

Distance between Washington Monument and Raleigh Obelisk  
 $= 1,224,151$  ft

$$1,428,206 + 1,224,151 = 2,652,357 \text{ [i.e. a straight line<sup>1</sup>]}$$

All measurements and geographical locations  
can be checked by the reader on Google Earth.

<sup>1</sup>Note: A straight line is a line without curvature, the shortest distance between two points. Three locations (A, B, and C) on the same plane are in alignment if the distance between A and B, when added to the distance between B and C, is equal to the distance between A and C.

It must have taken considerable planning and careful engineering to achieve this outcome. The Elite aligned the center of a circle comprising three huge obelisks with two other obelisks located a very long distance away, one of which happens to be the largest in the world. [Appendix A gives the geographical co-ordinates of all of the obelisks featured in our examples.]

#### **Location of center of circle in Example 1**

Near Colliersville, New York, on Route 88.

Co-ordinates: **42.29.01.96 N 74.58.44.78 W**

Radius of Circle  
(Buffalo/Bunker Hill/Fort Mott)  
= **1,058,515 ft**

Area of Circle  
= 125,000 square miles.

Distance between obelisks located furthest apart  
(Raleigh and Buffalo) = 490 miles.

#### **Example 2 – Montreal and Petersburg, VA**

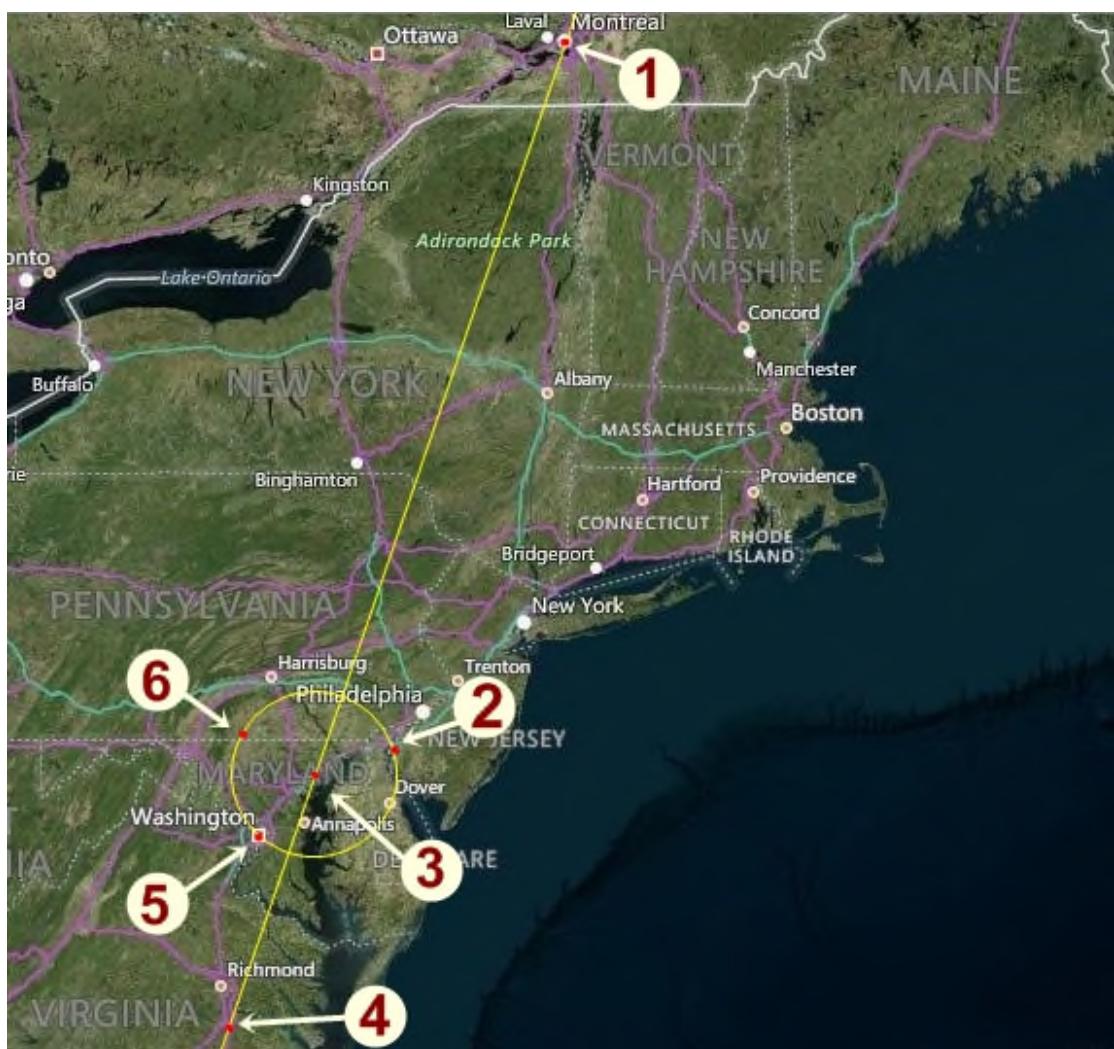
This example describes the circumference of a circle with three obelisks (Washington Monument, Fort Mott, and the US Regulars Monument at Gettysburg), through the center of which runs a line connecting the largest obelisk in Montreal, Canada, and a notable Confederate obelisk in Petersburg, Virginia.

In this example we retain two of our previous obelisks – the massive Washington Monument and the huge obelisk at Fort Mott – and show how they participate in another remarkable alignment. By incorporating the Pioneers Obelisk in Montreal, Canada, it shows also how the Babylonian network is designed to extend beyond (or simply ignore) international boundaries.

		
<b>Pioneers Obelisk, Montreal, Canada - 41 ft</b>	<b>Washington Monument</b>	<b>Fort Mott Obelisk</b>
		
<b>Monument to US Regulars, Gettysburg - 85 ft</b>		<b>William Mahone Monument, Petersburg, Virginia - c.22 ft</b>

**"...he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man [Christ Jesus] whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead."**

**- Acts 17:31**



- 1 = Pioneers Obelisk, Montreal
- 2 = Obelisk at Fort Mott, New Jersey
- 3 = Center of circle on which Obelisks 2-5-6 sit.
- 4 = Mahone Obelisk, Petersburg, Virginia
- 5 = Washington Monument, DC
- 6 = US Regulars Obelisk, Gettysburg

#### Proof of Straight Line:

Distance between point 1 and point 4 = **3,194,605** ft  
 Distance between point 3 and point 4 = **851,080** ft  
 Distance between point 3 and point 1 = **2,343,525** ft

$$851,080 + 2,343,525 = 3,194,605 \text{ [i.e. a straight line]}$$

All measurements and geographical locations  
 can be checked by the reader on Google Earth.

### Location of center of circle

Gunpowder Falls State Park, Maryland  
Co-ordinates: **39.26.17.46 N 76.26.58.37 W**

Radius of Circle  
**= 259,840 ft**

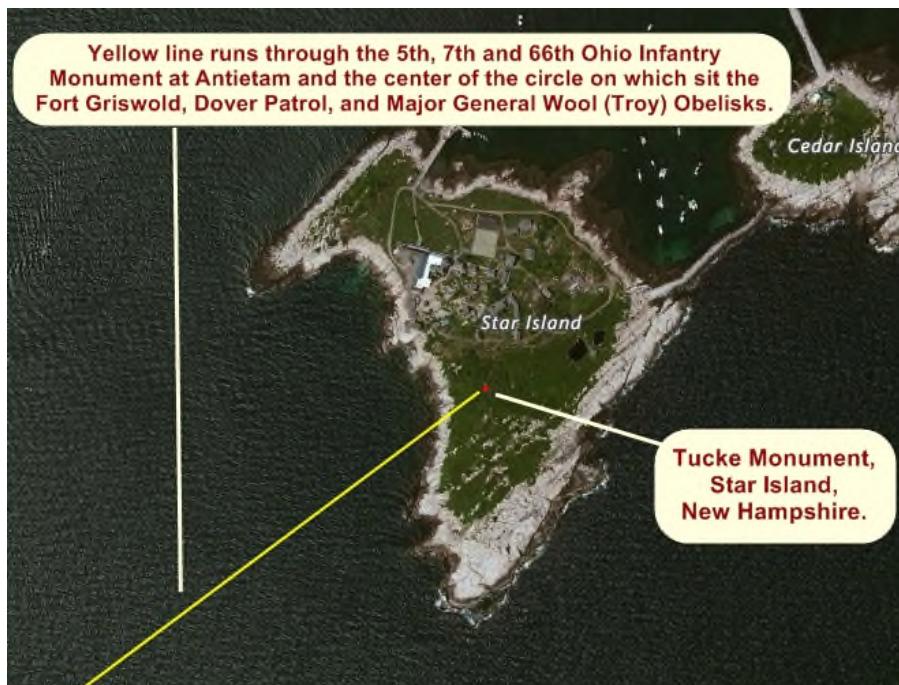
Area of Circle  
= 7,600 square miles.

Distance between obelisks located furthest apart  
(Mahone and Pioneers) = 605 miles.

### Example 3 – Antietam and a Small Island

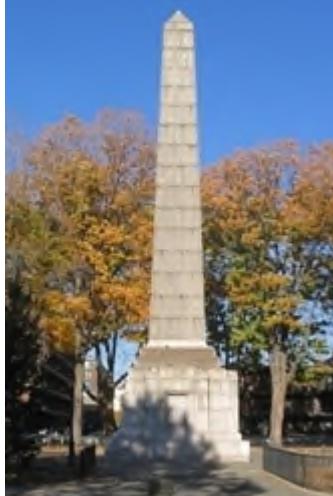
This example describes the circumference of a circle with three obelisks (Dover Patrol in Brooklyn, NY, Fort Griswold, CN, and Major General Wool in Troy, NY), through the center of which runs a line connecting a large obelisk at Antietam and an unusually tall obelisk on a small island off the coast of New Hampshire.

Our next example shows the same standard pattern, this time involving a famous monument at Antietam and an obelisk – Tucke Monument – erected in a very unlikely place, a small island off the coast of New Hampshire:





**Tucke Monument,  
Star Island, NH – 46 ft**



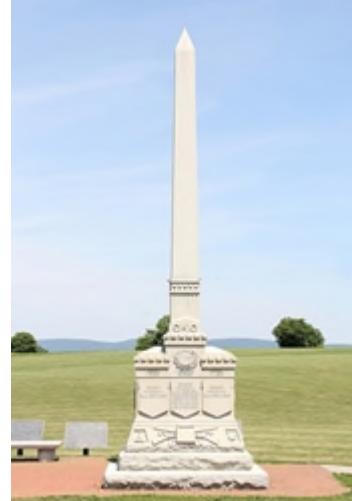
**Dover Patrol Monument,  
Brooklyn, NY - 75 ft**



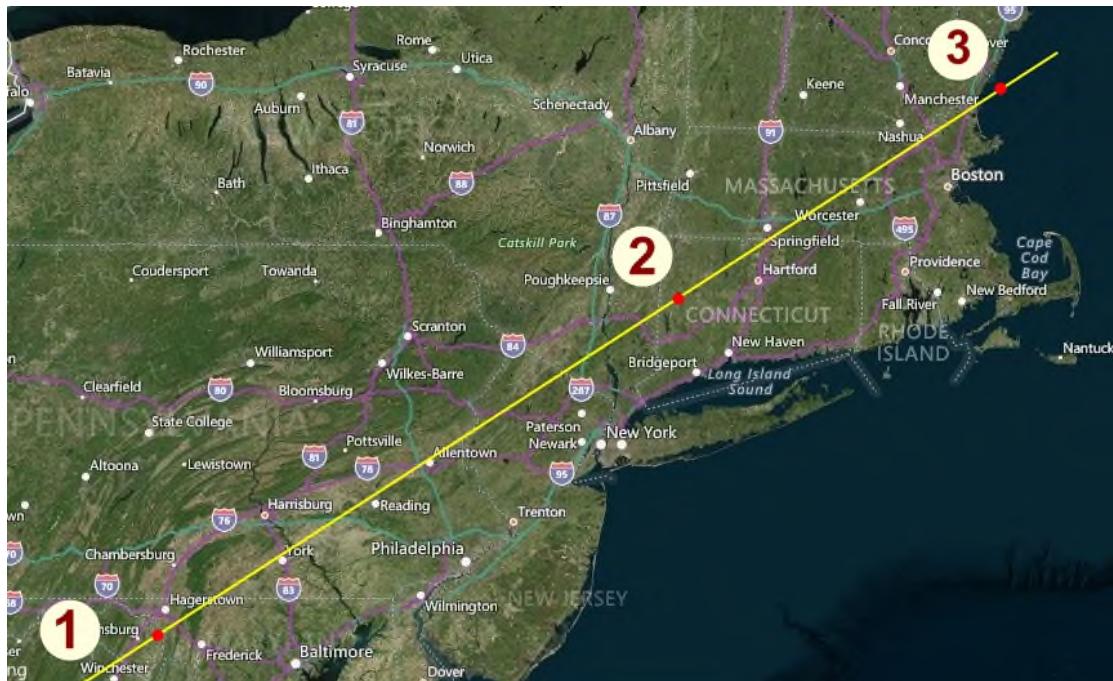
**Groton Monument,  
Fort Griswold, CN - 135 ft**



**Major General Wool Monument,  
Troy, NY - 76 ft**



**5<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> and 66<sup>th</sup> Ohio Infantry  
Monument, Antietam - 23 ft**



- 1 = Obelisk at Antietam
- 2 = Center of Circle [i.e. point 4 of chart overleaf]
- 3 = Obelisk on Star Island, NH.

#### Proof of a straight line:

Distance between point at Antietam and point at Star Island = 2,338,942 ft

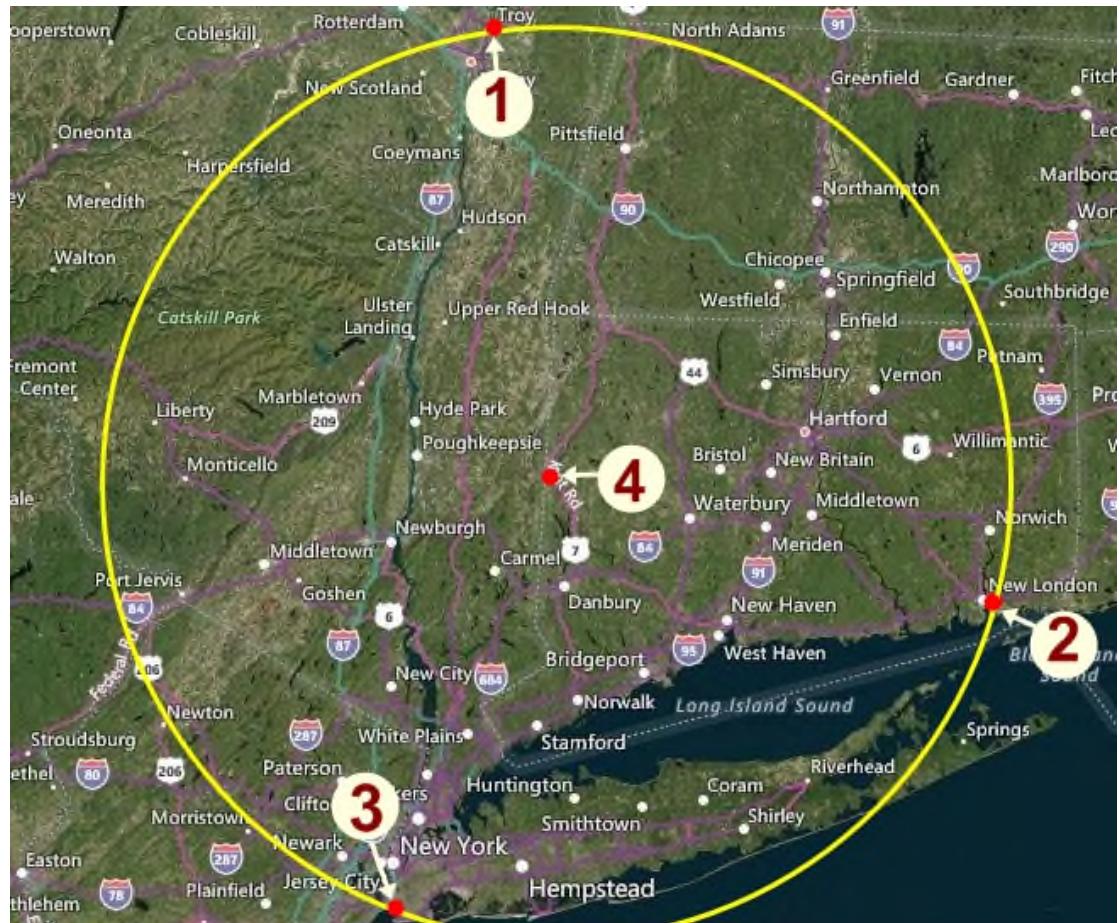
Distance between point at Star Island and Center [see overleaf] = 919,371 ft

Distance between point at Antietam and Center [see overleaf] = 1,419,571 ft

$$919,371 + 1,419,571 = 2,338,942 \text{ [i.e. a straight line]}$$

All measurements and geographical locations  
can be checked by the reader on Google Earth.

"There is no fear of God before their eyes." – Romans 3:18



**1 = Major General Wool Obelisk**

**2 = Fort Griswold Obelisk**

**3 = Dover Patrol Obelisk**

#### Location of center of circle

In a forest about a mile west of Gaylordsville, NY.

Co-ordinates: 41.39.11.00 N 73.30.30.23 W

Radius of Circle

= 406,210 ft

Area of Circle enclosing 3 Obelisks

= 18,000 square miles.

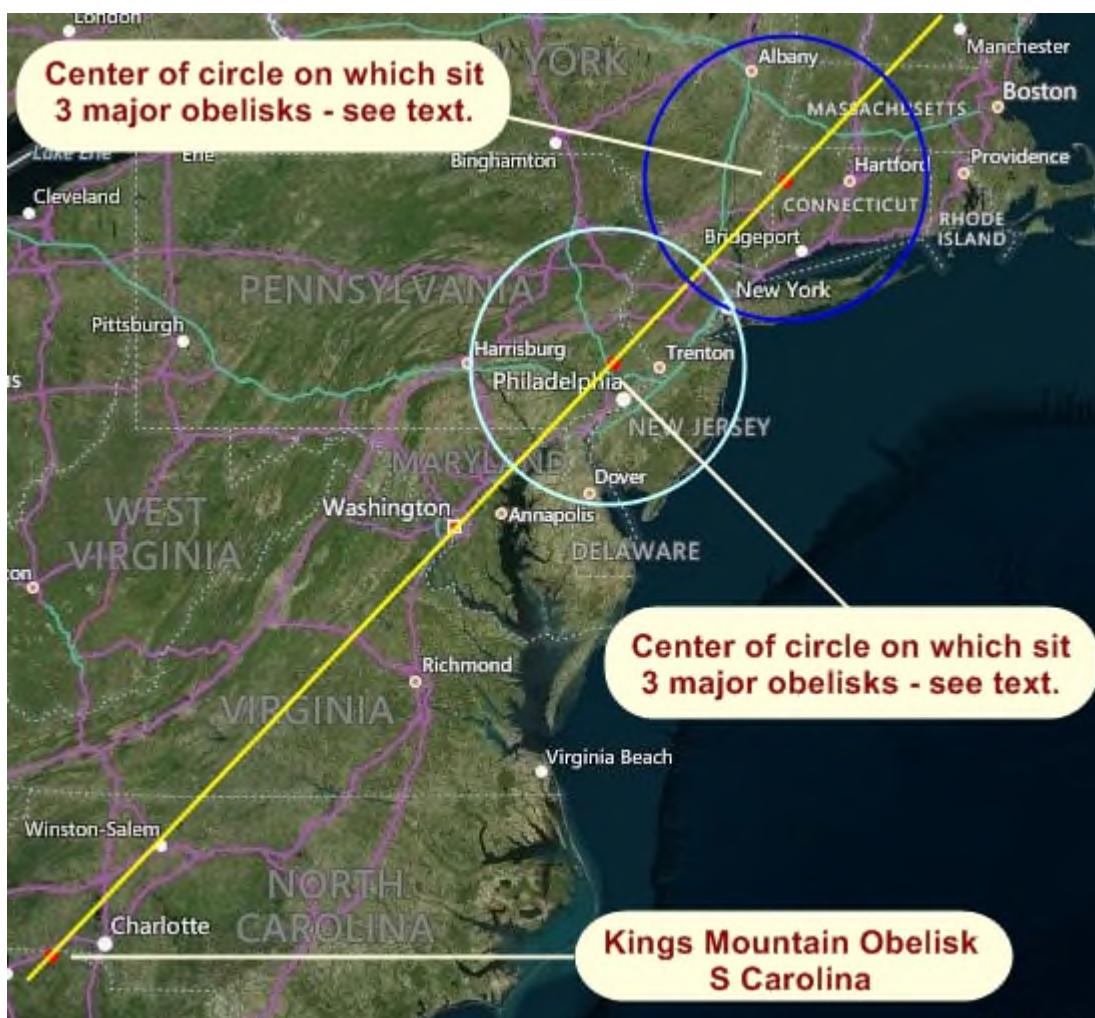
Distance between obelisks furthest apart

(Antietam and Tuck) = 443 miles.

#### Example 4 – Cleopatra's Needle and Kings Mountain

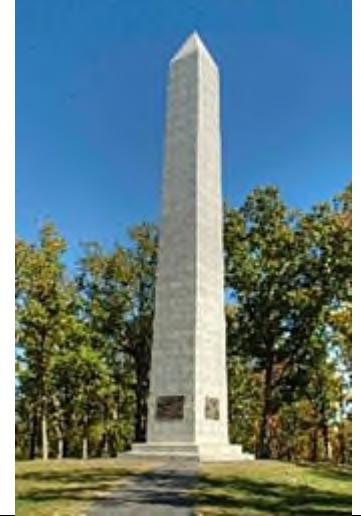
This example describes the straight line connecting the massive obelisk at Kings Mountain, SC, with the centers of two circles, A and B. The circumference of Circle A comprises Cleopatra's Needle in Central Park, NY, the obelisk at Fort Griswold, CN, and the Major General Wool obelisk in Troy, NY, while the circumference of Circle B comprises Cleopatra's Needle, the Dauphin County obelisk at Harrisburg, PA, and the huge obelisk at High Point, NJ.

With an average height of 115 feet, the 6 obelisks in this example are among the most prestigious in N America. They include the ancient Egyptian obelisk in Central Park, New York City, known as 'Cleopatra's Needle'. The line runs from the massive Kings Mountain obelisk in S Carolina, all the way to Connecticut (It is not unusual for a line to traverse six or seven states):



Obelisks in Blue Circle: Major General Wool, Fort Griswold, and Cleopatra's Needle

Obelisks in Lighter Circle: Cleopatra's Needle, Dauphin County, and High Point.

	
<p><b>Original Egyptian Obelisk, New York City - 69ft</b></p>	<p><b>Major General Wool Monument, Troy, NY - 76ft</b></p>
	
<p><b>High Point Obelisk, New Jersey - 220ft</b></p>	<p><b>Kings Mountain National Military Park South Carolina - 83ft</b></p>
	
<p><b>Dauphin County Obelisk Harrisburg, PA - 110ft</b></p>	<p><b>Groton Monument, Fort Griswold, CN - 135ft</b></p>



- 1 = Major General Wool Obelisk
- 2 = Fort Griswold Obelisk
- 3 = Cleopatra's Needle
- 4 = Dauphin County Obelisk
- 5 = High Point Obelisk

#### Proof of a straight line:

Distance between Kings Mountain obelisk and point 6 = 3,314,992 ft  
 Distance between Kings Mountain obelisk and point 7 = 2,551,281 ft  
 Distance between point 6 and point 7 = 763,711 ft

$$2,551,281 + 763,711 = 3,314,992 \text{ [i.e. a straight line]}$$

#### Location of centers of circles:

Point 6 - 41.43.59.64 N 73.22.59.19 W

Radius from point 6 = 382,575 ft

Point 7 - 40.15.55.94 N 75.21.30.88 W

Radius from point 7 = 430,230 ft

All measurements and geographical locations  
 can be checked by the reader on Google Earth.

### Example 5 – Asheville and Augusta

This example describes the straight line connecting the massive obelisk at Fort Mott, NJ, the Civil War obelisk at Swampscott, Massachusetts, and the center of the circle on whose circumference sit the Signers Obelisk in Augusta, Georgia, the Vance Obelisk in Asheville, NC, and the obelisk at Kings Mountain, SC.

In this example, the line again commences in the deep south but has its locus, not on an obelisk, but at the center of a circle. It then passes through two remote obelisks – Fort Mott in New Jersey and Swampscott, Massachusetts, on the Atlantic seaboard. In all, the configuration stretches 864 miles from Georgia to Massachusetts.

		
<b>Vance Obelisk Asheville, N Carolina c65ft</b>	<b>Fort Mott, NJ</b>	<b>Kings Mountain, SC</b>
		
<b>Signers Monument, Augusta, Georgia - 50ft</b>	<b>Soldiers Monument, Swampscott, MA - 30ft</b>	



#### Proof of Straight Line:

Distance between Center of circle and Swampscott obelisk = **4,392,546 ft**

Distance between Center of circle and Fort Mott obelisk = **2,743,585 ft**

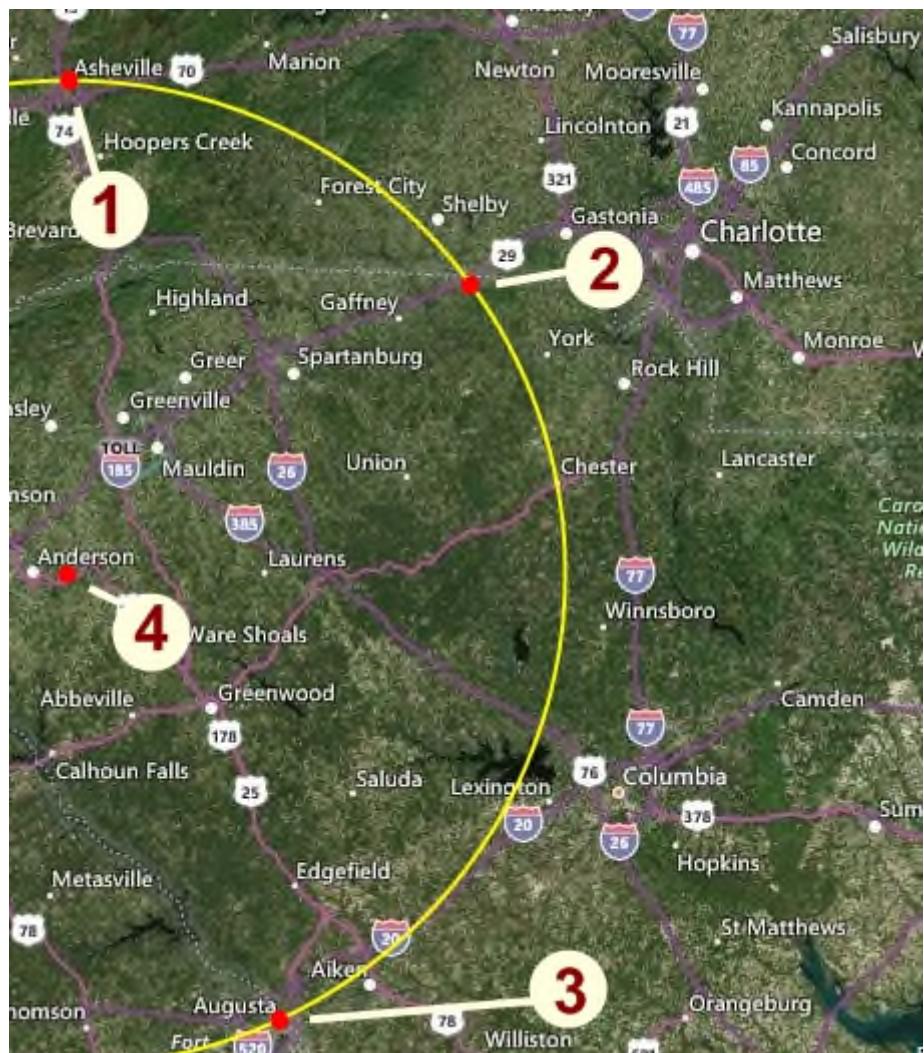
Distance between Swampscott and Fort Mott obelisks = **1,648,961 ft**

$$2,743,585 + 1,648,961 = 4,392,546 \text{ [i.e. a straight line]}$$

All measurements and geographical locations can be checked by the reader on Google Earth.

**"He shall break also the images [matstsebah, obelisks] of Bethshemesh [On/Heliopolis], that is in the land of Egypt; and the houses of the gods of the Egyptians shall he burn with fire."**

– Jeremiah 43:13



1 = Vance Obelisk, Asheville, N Carolina  
2 = King's Mountain Obelisk, S Carolina  
3 = Signers Obelisk, Augusta, Georgia

**Location of center of circle:**

Co-ordinates of center of circle (point 4 above):

**34.29.36.66 N 82.27.48.79 W**

Radius of Circle  
= **401,817 ft**

## Example 6 – Charleston and Bunker Hill

This example describes the straight line connecting the imposing obelisk at Charleston, SC, with the centers of two circles, A and B. The circumference of Circle A comprises the massive obelisk at Bunker Hill and the huge obelisks at Fort Griswold, CN, and High Point, NJ, while the circumference of Circle B comprises the gargantuan Washington Monument, the US Regulars obelisk at Gettysburg, and the Dauphin County obelisk at Harrisburg, PA.





Obelisk, Washington Square, Charleston, SC – 42ft

Our final example links an astonishing compendium of massive obelisks across several states. If we exclude the Washington Monument (at 555ft), they have an average height of **135ft**. The baby, at 42 feet, is the obelisk in Washington Square, Charleston, S Carolina, known as the Washington Light Infantry Monument. Charleston was the home of two of the most influential figures in American Freemasonry in the 19<sup>th</sup> century, Albert Pike and Albert Mackey.

#### Bunker Hill etc Circle



**Point 1 – Bunker Hill**  
**Point 2 – Fort Griswold**  
**Point 3 – High Point**

### Dauphin etc Circle



**Point 1 – Dauphin Obelisk**  
**Point 2 – US Regulars Obelisk**  
**Point 3 – Washington Monument**

"And the high places that were before Jerusalem, which were on the right hand of the mount of corruption, which Solomon the king of Israel had builded for Ashtoreth the abomination of the Zidonians, and for Chemosh the abomination of the Moabites, and for Milcom the abomination of the children of Ammon, did the king defile."

- 2 Kings 23:13



#### Proof of a straight line:

Distance between obelisk at Charleston and red circle center = **4,123,001ft**  
 Distance between obelisk at Charleston and blue circle center = **2,739,283ft**  
 Distance between the two centers = **1,383,718ft**

$$2,739,283 + 1,383,718 = 4,123,001 \text{ [i.e. a straight line]}$$

#### Location of centers of circles:

Center of red circle - **42.51.25.76 N 73.24.24.12 W**  
 Radius = **655,345 ft**

Center of blue circle - **39.31.02.87 N 75.48.02.51 W**  
 Radius = **418,015 ft**

All measurements and geographical locations  
 can be checked by the reader on Google Earth.

## CONCLUSION

The United States is controlled by the same ultra-rich Elite who control London and Rome – and the rest of the world. They are generational members and practitioners of the old Babylonian religion. Their god is Baal.

They despise Christianity and are taking steps to destroy it. In other papers we show how far their plans have advanced and how close they have come to replacing true Biblical Christianity with their own Gnostic counterfeit.

These Elite families are truly the "children of wickedness" described in the Bible. They are also the "rebellious children" of Isaiah 30 and all who trust in the gods of Egypt.

The Bible tells us that all of these idols will be smashed to pieces when Christ returns and destroys the Babylonian system:

### Jeremiah 50:2

**"Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and set up a standard; publish, and conceal not: say, Babylon is taken, Bel is confounded, Merodach is broken in pieces; her idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces."**

Our findings show that the Elite know the earth is flat. We should hardly be surprised since they themselves came up with the lie that the earth is a spinning globe plummeting through the dark depths of empty space.

A line is only straight on a flat surface. All lines on a curved surface are, by definition, curved. Their network of Obelisks can only make manifest their "point within a circle" philosophy if the lines produced by the resulting alignments are truly straight – and therefore located on a flat earth.

We also know that their computations were based on standard Euclidian geometry, rather than the curved-surface geometry developed in the 1850s by a number of mathematicians, including the German, Bernhard Reimann. When L'Enfant and his fellow Freemasons were planning the occult aspects of Washington DC and its relationship to various Masonic structures across the Eastern US, they employed Euclidean geometry. Why? Because they knew the earth was flat and that their computations were accurate.

When Barack Obama was taking the oath of office in 2009, he stood facing the great shrine of Baal, the Washington Monument, during the entire inaugural ceremony. He was the first US President to do this. In similar fashion the Pope stands before the great shrine of Baal in the Vatican – the Vatican Obelisk – when he gives his annual *urbi et orbi* address. Increasingly our world leaders are "facing the obelisk" on important public occasions.

Elijah put this fundamental question to the people of Israel - "**How long halt ye between two opinions? if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him.**" (1 Kings 18:21) The Babylonian Elite decided long ago that Baal is the one true god and have pursued his system and his goals ever since.

Like their master, they are superb liars and are capable of hiding their true intentions with great ease. Christ said we can know them only by their fruit. If one takes the time to examine their fruit – and to do this properly one must have a great love of genuine fruit – then their duplicitous schemes become very apparent.

**Isaiah 30:1-2**

**"Woe to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin: That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt!"**

---

**Jeremy James**

**Ireland**

**January 14, 2018**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2018**

## APPENDIX A

### Geographical Co-ordinates of Obelisks mentioned in this paper

	<b>State</b>	<b>Obelisk</b>	<b>Co-ordinates</b>	<b>Height – ft.</b>
1	District of Columbia	Washington Monument	38.53.22.10 N 77.02.06.84 W	555
2	Connecticut	Groton Monument [Fort Griswold]	41.21.17.94 N 72.04.45.91 W	135
3	Georgia	Signers Monument [Augusta]	33.28.17.88 N 81.57.41.58 W	50
4	Maryland	5th, 7th & 66th Ohio Infantry [Antietam]	39.28.31.33 N 77.44.47.14 W	23
5	Massachusetts	Bunker Hill Monument	42.22.34.87 N 71.03.38.77 W	221
6		Soldiers Monument [Swampscott]	42.28.06.60 N 70.55.04.65 W	30
7	N Carolina	World War II Memorial [Raleigh]	35.46.51.12 N 78.38.20.70 W	40 est
8		Vance Monument [Asheville]	35.35.42.30 N 82.33.05.30 W	65 est
9	New Hampshire	Tucke Monument [Star Island]	42.58.32.23 N 70.36.48.75 W	46
10	New Jersey	High Point Monument	41.19.15.50 N 74.39.41.85 W	220
11		Fort Mott Monument [Finn's Point]	39.36.42.19 N 75.33.21.94 W	85
12	New York	Major General Wool Monument [Troy]	42.45.40.31 N 73.40.11.24 W	76
13		Cleopatra's Needle [Central Park]	40.46.46.68 N 73.57.55.41 W	69
14		McKinley Monument [Buffalo]	42.53.11.12 N 78.52.41.34 W	96
15		Dover Patrol Monument [Brooklyn]	40.36.41.19 N 74.02.02.96 W	75
16	Pennsylvania	Dauphin County Veterans [Harrisburg]	40.17.30.13 N 76.54.00.46 W	110
17		Monument to US Regulars [Gettysburg]	39.48.40.45 N 77.14.08.71 W	85
18	S Carolina	Washington Light Infantry [Charleston]	32.46.37.27 N 79.55.49.86 W	42
19		Kings Mountain Monument	35.08.33.12 N 81.22.50.26 W	83
20	Virginia	Mahone Monument [Petersburg]	37.13.07.08 N 77.22.41.42 W	25 est
21	Canada	Pioneers Monument [Montreal]	45.30.07.90 N 73.33.17.26 W	41

# Consecrated Ground and the Gettysburg Triangle

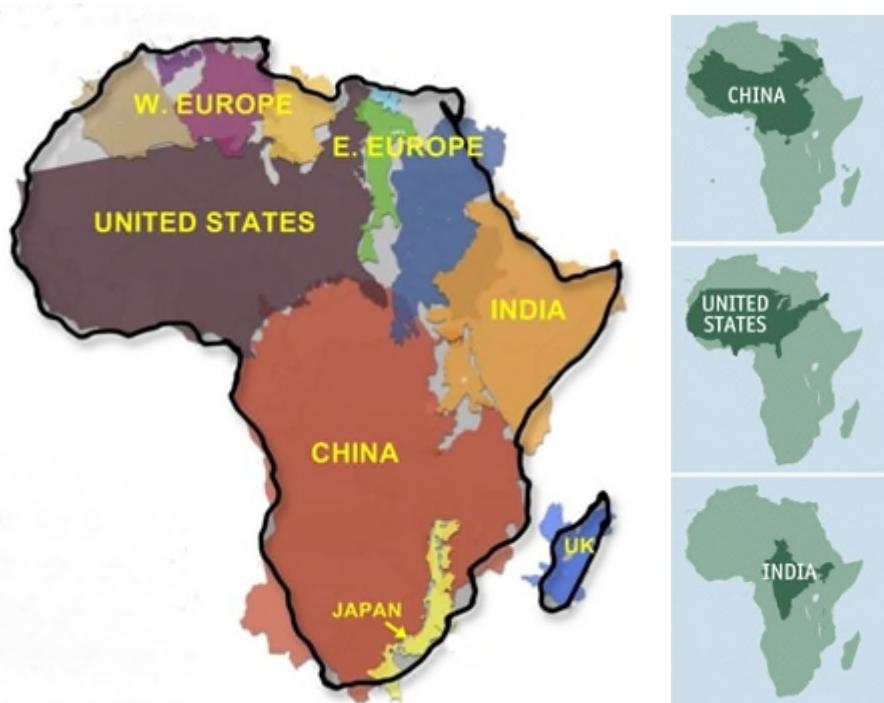
by Jeremy James



There is little awareness today of the importance of obelisks in Freemasonry. These idolatrous objects are not isolated or independent structures but constituent elements in a huge esoteric network that spans the continents.

Even Freemasons themselves – the lower 95% – do not seem to understand that the obelisks erected here and there across the United States are laid out in accordance with a preordained plan. There was nothing haphazard about the way their locations were selected. As we explained in our previous paper (*The Continental Obelisk Grid and the Babylonian Elite who Control the United States*) these massive stone idols form an elaborate grid or network which has been constructed in accordance with the principles of the Babylonian religion – the core doctrines of which are promulgated via Freemasonry, Theosophy, Kabala, and Rosicrucianism.

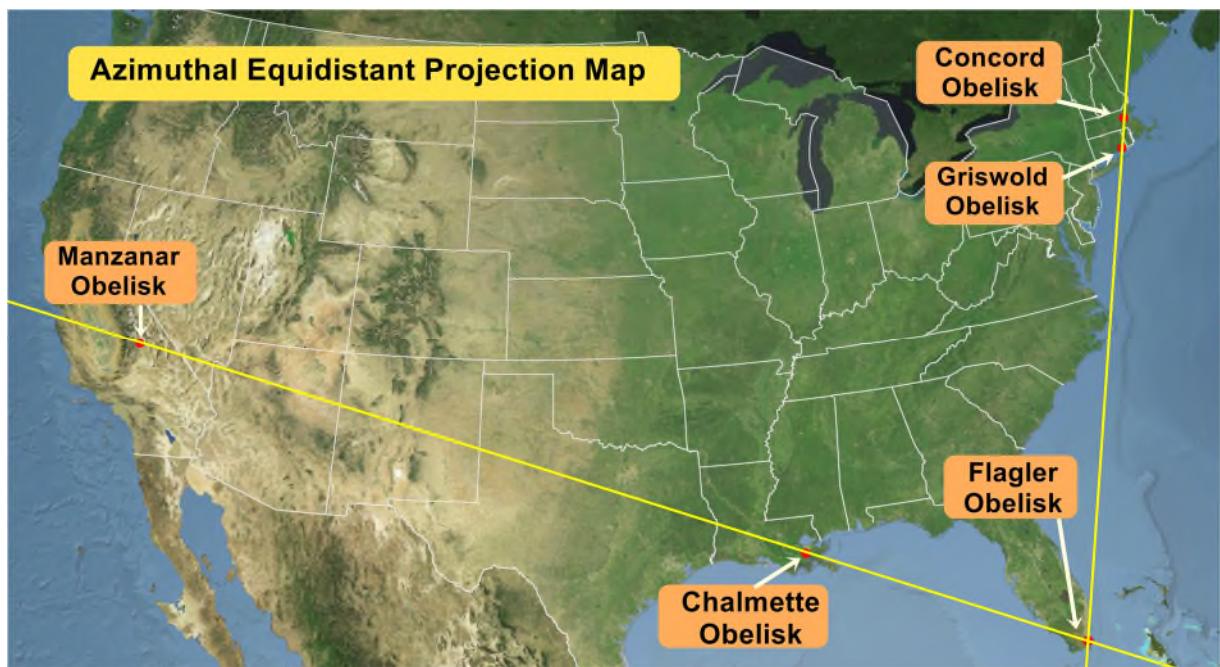
The ingenious but deceitful minds that manufactured the myth of the 'globe earth,' spinning on its axis in the dark depths of empty space, did so for the specific purpose of undermining mankind's trust in the veracity of the Bible, the very Word of God. In this they were largely successful. However, the fiction of a 'globe earth' had another advantage. It allowed the alignment of esoteric structures on the earth's flat surface to be disguised. It also distorted the relative size of countries and continents. Most maps of the world, for example, depict the continent of Africa as a landmass roughly equal in size to the United States and Canada, when in reality it is far bigger. From the maps overleaf we can see that Africa exceeds the landmass of the US, China, India, and Europe combined!



This kind of distortion makes it virtually impossible to detect, by sight, the alignment of places that are geographically far apart. For example, the map below, which is in common usage, locates Chalmette, Louisiana, far above the line connecting Miami and the town of Independence in California:



However, if we compare the actual distances between these three locations we find that the three are in alignment. This is shown on the Azimuthal Equidistant Projection overleaf, which is somewhat closer to the Flat Earth model:



Notice how Chalmette is now on the line connecting the other two locations.

The map above shows two lines each consisting of three major obelisks in true alignment – the calculations are set out in the boxes below. The alignment of the Flagler Obelisk in Miami with the obelisks in Connecticut and Massachusetts would also be obscured on a spherical earth projection.

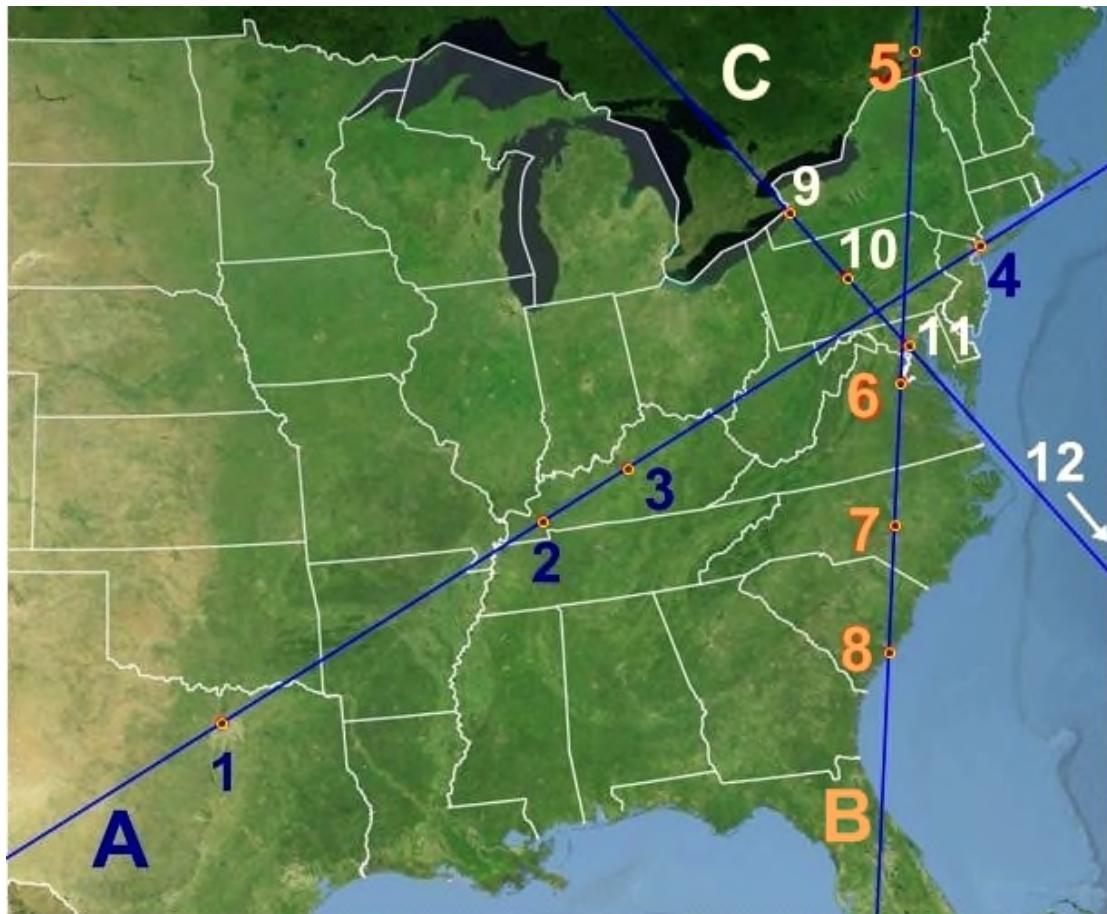
1	Manzanar – Chalmette – Flagler 2,355 miles		
a	Manzanar – Chalmette	8,914,200 ft	
b	Chalmette – Flagler	3,518,860 ft	= 12,433,060
c	Manzanar – Flagler	12,433,060 ft	
	Verdict [a+b=c]	straight line	

3	Flagler – Griswold – Concord 1,253 miles		
a	Flagler – Griswold	6,169,360 ft	
b	Griswold – Concord	449,385 ft	= 6,618,745
c	Flagler – Concord	6,618,745 ft	
	Verdict [a+b=c]	straight line	

## The Gettysburg Triangle

From our analysis of the Continental Obelisk Grid we know that there are over fifty such alignments across the United States comprising obelisks of significant size. If smaller obelisks, generally less than 20ft in height, are taken into account, the number is almost certainly far greater.

Among these fifty or so we have identified three lines with, not three, but four obelisks in alignment. In Babylonian terms, these must have a special significance. If we draw them on a map we find that they define a right-angled triangle over Gettysburg and the surrounding countryside – see map below:



See table overleaf showing the constituent obelisks in each of the 3 lines.  
The actual calculations proving the alignments may be found in Appendix A.

### Exodus 12:12

"For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgment: I am the LORD."

Obelisks in Line A	Obelisks in Line B	Obelisks in Line C
1. Obelisk, Dealey Plaza, Dallas, TX.	5. Pioneers Obelisk, Montreal, Canada.	9. McKinley Monument, Buffalo, NY.
2. Jefferson Davis Monument, Historic Park, KY.	6. Mary Washington Monument, Fredericksburg, VA.	10. Obelisk at University of Pennsylvania, State College, PA.
3. Union Monument, Perryville Battlefield, KY.	7. World War II Memorial, Capitol, Raleigh, NC.	11. Washington Monument, Washington, DC.
4. Cleopatra's Needle, Central Park, New York City, NY.	8. Washington Light Infantry Monument, Charleston, SC.	12. Santo Domingo – see map below.

It may seem incongruous to include obelisks situated in other countries, in this case Canada and the Dominican Republic, but in the Babylonian philosophy Baal owns everything. National boundary lines are irrelevant. As we intimated in our opening remarks, the obelisk grid that extends across North America is probably connected to a worldwide network of obelisks, all erected – largely under British supervision – in honor of Baal.



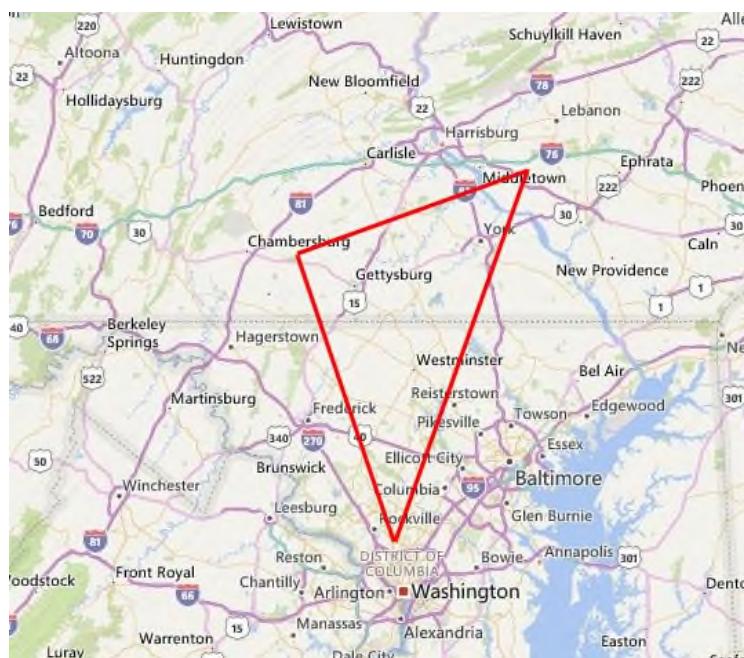
**Few maps reveal this alignment since their curved earth projection distorts to some degree the physical reality.**

The 12 obelisks in question are listed below, showing both the year they were erected and their respective heights in feet. The set includes some of the tallest obelisks in the world, as well as an original obelisk used by the priests of Baal/Osiris in ancient Egypt. [Photos of each are shown overleaf.]

	Obelisk	Height (ft)	Year
1	Washington Monument	555	1884
2	Jefferson Davis	351	1924
3	Santo Domingo	137	1937
4	Buffalo	96	1907
5	Central Park	69	Egyptian
6	Fredericksburg	50	1894
7	Charleston	42	1891
8	Montreal	41	1894
9	Raleigh	40	1990
10	State College, PA	33	1896
11	Dallas	25	1940
12	Perryville	18	1928

The lengths of the three lines contributing to the formation of the Gettysburg Triangle are, respectively, 941 miles (Montreal to Charleston), 1376 miles (Dallas to New York), and 1762 miles (Buffalo to Santo Domingo), giving a total of 4079 miles.

The lengths of the 3 sides of the Gettysburg Triangle are, respectively, 277,512ft, 337,772ft, and 435,243ft. This gives an angle of almost exactly 90 degrees. In fact, if we make a modest correction to these figures of plus/minus 800ft, the angle at the Gettysburg 'corner' is precisely 90 degrees (Given the total length of the contributing lines, over four thousand miles, such a correction would seem admissible).



## What is the significance of the Gettysburg Triangle?

To understand the significance of the Gettysburg Triangle, we need to consider the importance of the triangle in Freemasonry. Triangles in general have a mystical significance in Masonic philosophy, but right-angled and equilateral triangles are especially revered. As Mackey, the famous Masonic authority, says:

"There is no symbol more important in its signification, more various in its application, or more generally diffused throughout the whole system of Freemasonry, than the triangle." – Albert Mackey, *Encyclopedia of Freemasonry*

In another work he reveals the particular importance of triangles – the triadic delta – to initiates of the Higher Degrees:

"In the higher degrees of Masonry, the triangle is the most important of all symbols, and most generally assumes the name of the *Delta*, in allusion to the fourth letter of the Greek alphabet, which is of the same form and bears that appellation." – Albert Mackey, *Symbolism of Freemasonry*

Albert Pike, another Masonic authority, explains how the triangle is seen as a symbol of deity, albeit the deity of Freemasonry known as The Great Architect:

"...three lines form, by their conjunction, the triangle, or the first figure regularly perfect; and this is why it has served and still serves to characterize The Eternal; Who, infinitely perfect in His nature, is, as Universal Creator, the first Being, and consequently the first Perfection." – Albert Pike, *Morals and Dogma*

Manly Hall takes this a little further when he says:

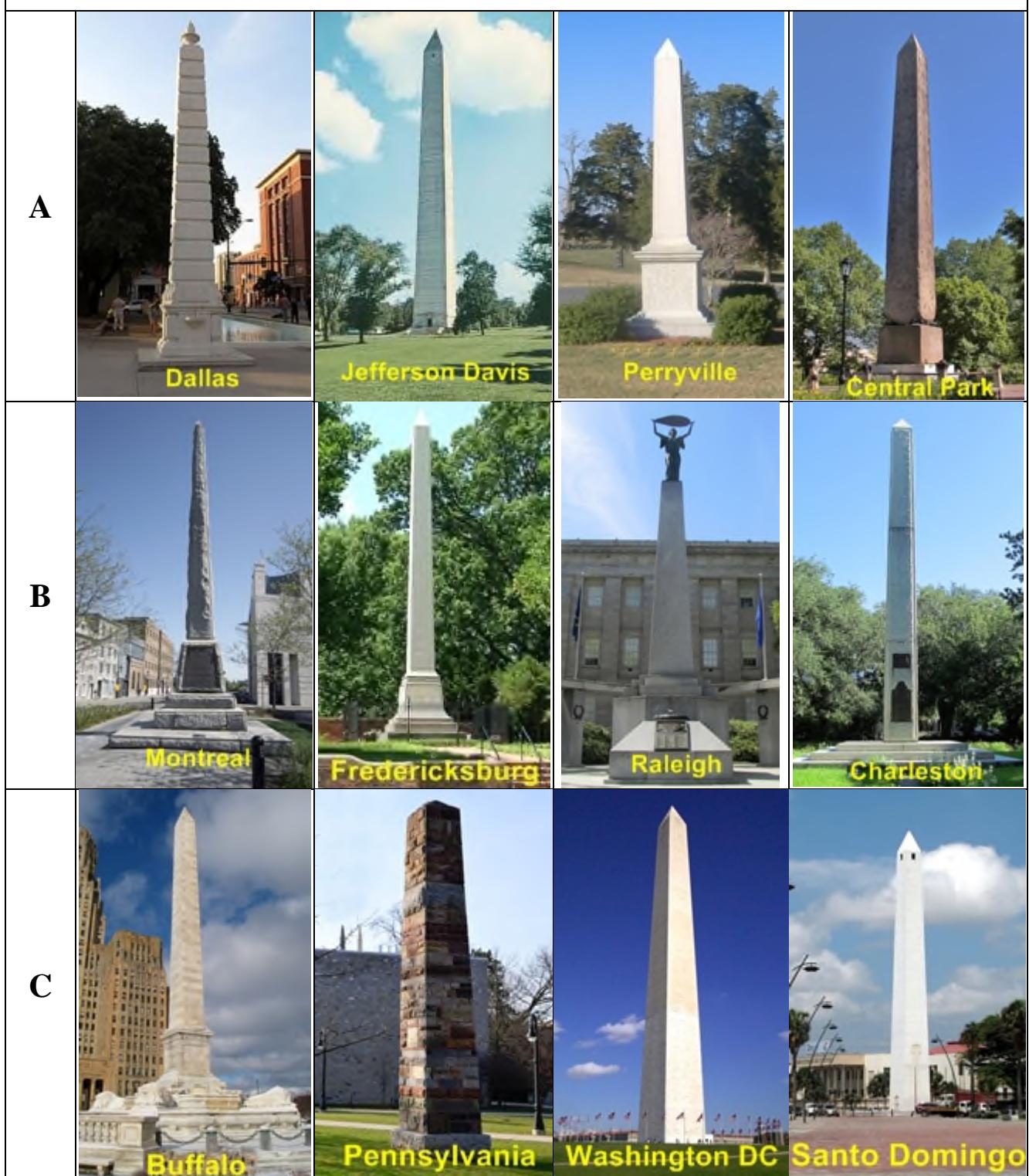
"The sacredness of the triad and its symbol – the triangle – is derived from the fact that it is made up of the monad and the duad. The monad is the symbol of the Divine Father and the duad of the Great Mother. The triad being made of these two is therefore androgynous and is symbolic of the fact that God gave birth to His worlds out of Himself, who in His creative aspect is always symbolized by the triangle." – Manly Hall, *Secret Teachings of All Ages*

This is all Babylonian to the core. The 'Divine Father' and the 'Great Mother' combine and, through their androgynous union, produce the whole of creation.

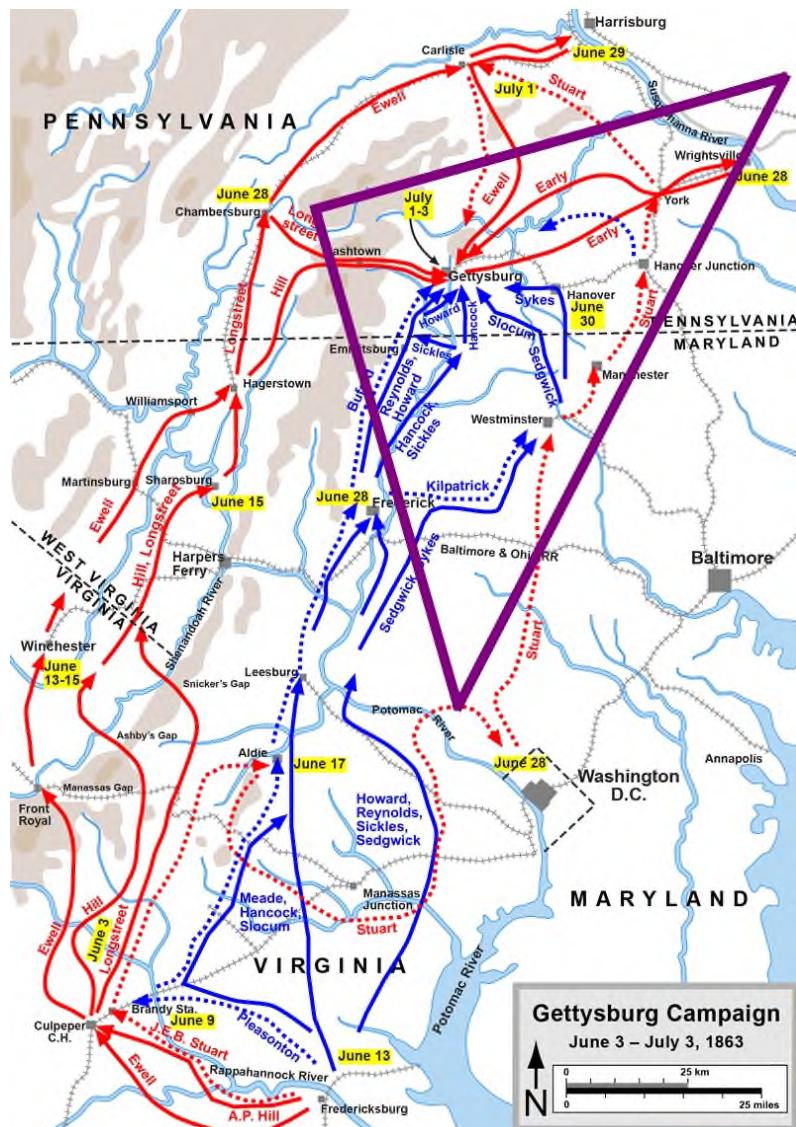
Finally, Mackey gives the complete picture when he says:

"[The right-angled triangle] was, with the Egyptians, the symbol of universal nature, the base representing Osiris, or the male principle; the perpendicular, Isis, or the female principle; and the hypotenuse, Horus, their son, or the produce of the two principles..." – Albert Mackey, *Encyclopedia of Freemasonry*

### Obelisks forming the Gettysburg Triangle



This is Freemasonry in a nutshell, the secret worship of Isis, Osiris and Horus. The Egyptian goddess Isis was known in ancient Babylon as the goddess Semiramis, whose principal symbol was the dove. The Latin for 'dove' is 'columba,' and so Columba or Columbia are simply code-words for the goddess. Washington DC is located in the District of Columbia, the zone dedicated to Isis. The French Masons, who know her as 'Liberty,' presented a gigantic idol in her honor to the city of New York, which was dedicated in 1886. Today she stands with her Illuminati flame upheld, 'guarding' entry to the country that the Elite are using to create a New World Order.



Approximate location of the Gettysburg Triangle  
in relation to the Gettysburg Campaign.

The Illuminati want all of their most important events to fit the ancient Babylonian pattern, including the special dates and times indicated by astrology. They also like to mark all such occasions with an offering to Isis, such as the corn, wine and oil offerings made by Freemasons. The greatest offering of all – human sacrifice – is used to consecrate events of critical importance.

"The **Battle of Gettysburg** was fought July 1–3, 1863, in and around the town of Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, by Union and Confederate forces during the American Civil War. The battle involved the largest number of casualties of the entire war [nearly 8,000 killed outright] and is often described as the war's turning point." - Wikipedia

The Battle of Gettysburg was such an event. As the Wikipedia article says, it caused the largest number of fatalities during the Civil War – nearly 8,000 killed outright in only three days – and marked the turning point in the war. The fields of Gettysburg were consecrated in the blood of thousands of innocent men, tricked into fighting a war which the Elite themselves had cleverly contrived.

### **The Civil War was a Planned Event**

The Civil War was a planned event. The Illuminati wanted to 'blood' the nation and acquaint her citizens with the reality of war. In many respects it was like the hazing that new recruits receive in the army, where a cynical regime of abuse renders them insensitive to the suffering of others. The victim becomes more willing to carry out orders, without questioning their moral basis. This would be essential in the decades ahead as the US intervened more and more in the affairs of other nations and worked with their European counterparts to bring about a New World Order.

Their strategy certainly got results. For example, when the US invaded the Philippines in 1899 and killed more than 200,000 innocent civilians, the American people hardly noticed. According to Wikipedia, in November 1901 the Manila correspondent of the *Philadelphia Ledger* wrote: "The present war is no bloodless, *opera bouffe* engagement; our men have been relentless, have killed to exterminate men, women, children, prisoners and captives, active insurgents and suspected people from lads of ten up, the idea prevailing that the Filipino as such was little better than a dog..." The US even herded nearly 300,000 innocent civilians into concentration camps, where thousands died of hunger, maltreatment, and insanitary conditions.

### **Isaiah 28:15-16**

**"Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste."**



150 Union Generals give the Masonic 'hidden hand' sign.

- see details in Appendix B -

The Illuminati also wanted to increase the power of central government, to the point where federal authority would never again be seriously contested. They wanted all power – both political and military – concentrated in Washington DC, the district of *Columbia*. Civil War is the standard Illuminati way of doing this. Fellow Freemasons in the south were likely instructed to press for secession and trick local leaders into believing that all kinds of potential benefits could be had if they declared independence. The military prowess of the south was greatly exaggerated and military aid was promised from abroad. So the farmers of the south attacked the industrialists of the north, not realizing that they had not the slightest hope of victory. The north was vastly more powerful in every way. The French Freemasons were not seriously intending to support the south at all but, by inducing her leaders to lean on empty promises, to draw them into a conflict that could only end in catastrophe.

Lincoln's principal general, McClellan, deliberately allowed the war to drag on, thus convincing the south that it was worth their while to fight to the finish. The north could have dealt a hammer blow to the south on numerous occasions, but held back. The trauma of war had to be prolonged, and as much blood shed as possible. Christians had been tricked into killing fellow Christians, and Americans into killing fellow Americans. This is how the *real* Enemy makes his way into the soul of a nation.

### **Suspension of *Habeas Corpus***

The Illuminati even got the chance to play their trump card, though largely for symbolic purposes. In 1862, on his own authority and without the formal approval of Congress, Lincoln – who was probably a Rosicrucian – suspended the right of *habeas corpus* across the entire country. The right of *habeas corpus* is the ultimate human right, under which the individual is presumed to be innocent of any crime until proven guilty in a duly constituted court of law. By suspending this right, the state grants itself the power to arrest and detain anyone for an indefinite period without trial. Victims may even be 'interrogated'. Thus, by suspending the right of *habeas corpus* across the entire country, and by doing so on his own authority, Lincoln was giving himself absolute power. This is exactly what they intend to do at some point in the future, when America itself will undergo traumatic change as a necessary prelude to the formal implementation of the New World Order.

Finally, when enough pain and suffering had been inflicted, and countless deaths by bloodshed caused on the field of battle, Lincoln sent the psychopath Sherman to annihilate the opposition. The lesson had to be hammered home – Washington rules.

The Masonic generals on both sides made sure the war followed the course dictated by their superiors. Even though many of them probably believed they were fighting for a noble cause, they were simply pawns in a game they didn't understand. They didn't see that the war they were prosecuting had been secretly engineered by the Hidden Hand. Through this awful catastrophe (for the south), a Great Plan was being pursued. Lincoln said as much in his Gettysburg Address:

### Lincoln's Gettysburg Address – 19 November, 1863

Four score and seven years ago our fathers brought forth on this continent, a new nation, conceived in Liberty, and dedicated to the proposition that all men are created equal.

Now we are engaged in a great civil war, testing whether that nation, or any nation so conceived and so dedicated, can long endure. We are met on a great battle-field of that war. We have come to dedicate a portion of that field, as a final resting place for those who here gave their lives that that nation might live. It is altogether fitting and proper that we should do this.

But, in a larger sense, we can not dedicate – we can not consecrate – we can not hallow – this ground. The brave men, living and dead, who struggled here, have consecrated it, far above our poor power to add or detract. The world will little note, nor long remember what we say here, but it can never forget what they did here. It is for us the living, rather, to be dedicated here to the unfinished work which they who fought here have thus far so nobly advanced. It is rather for us to be here dedicated to the great task remaining before us – that from these honored dead we take increased devotion to that cause for which they gave the last full measure of devotion – that we here highly resolve that these dead shall not have died in vain – that this nation, under God, shall have a new birth of freedom – and that government of the people, by the people, for the people, shall not perish from the earth.

Notice some key phrases, straight from the Illuminati handbook:

...a new nation, conceived in **Liberty**...We have come to dedicate a portion of that field...who here gave their lives that that nation might live...The brave men, living and dead, who struggled here, have **consecrated** it...dedicated here to the **unfinished work** which they who fought here have thus far so nobly advanced...dedicated to the **great task** remaining before us...that this nation, under God, shall have a new birth of freedom...

The "great task" and "unfinished work", while referring ostensibly to the war, were pointing to the eventual introduction of a New World Order. The field in question is Gettysburg, but in a larger sense it is America itself. The land had been "consecrated" in blood for the "great task" that lay ahead.

## CONCLUSION

The Gettysburg configuration is unique. It enfolds the consecrated, blood-soaked soil of the Gettysburg battlefields in a huge right-angled triangle, each line of which is 'powered' by 4 great obelisks. This massive triangle represents the Babylonian Trinity – Isis, Osiris and Horus. It is doubtful whether a similar Babylonian configuration exists anywhere else on earth. After all, it includes both the gargantuan Washington and Jefferson Davis monuments, along with an original Egyptian obelisk, and two of the largest obelisks in the world, at Santo Domingo and Buffalo.

While there are dozens of alignments of three obelisks across the US, we have only found three instances where four are aligned – the three that comprise the Gettysburg Triangle.

We will close by drawing the reader's attention to a fact which never appears in the history books, a fact which ought to make every American question the official account of the Civil War. Of the 645 or so Generals in the Union Army, at least 150 were Freemasons. The photos in **Appendix B** are undeniable evidence of this. What is more, many of the same Generals posed for other photos in which they did not make the Masonic 'hidden hand' sign. If so, then they were under no compulsion to make the sign. It is therefore reasonable to infer that many of the other Generals were also Freemasons. Indeed, given the audacity shown in these photos, one could fairly question whether there were more than a few token Christians in the rank of General in the Union Army.

The entire conduct of the war is easier to understand if one realizes that Jefferson Davis, the foremost leader of the Confederates, was **also** a Freemason:



**Jefferson Davis and his wife, Varina.**

When Christ returns, he will put an end to all of this, the wicked system of Baal worship that permeates all nations of the world. It will truly be "the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall."

**Isaiah 30:25**

**"And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall."**

---

**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
January 27, 2018**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2018**

## APPENDIX A

### Calculations proving the Alignment of Obelisks in the Gettysburg Triangle

<b>1</b>	<b>Cleopatra – Perryville – Jefferson Davis – Dallas</b> <b>1,376 miles</b>		
<b>a</b>	Cleopatra – Perryville	3,313,668 ft	
<b>b</b>	Perryville – Jefferson Davis	742,637 ft	$= 7,268,597$
<b>c</b>	Jefferson Davis – Dallas	3,212,292 ft	
<b>d</b>	Cleopatra – Dallas	7,268,597 ft	
	Verdict [a+b+c = d]	<b>straight line</b>	
<b>2</b>	<b>Charleston – Raleigh – Mary Wash. – Pioneers (Can.)</b> <b>941 miles</b>		
<b>a</b>	Charleston – Raleigh	1,160,705 ft	
<b>b</b>	Raleigh – Mary Washington	980,721 ft	$= 4,971,128$
<b>c</b>	Mary Washington – Pioneers	2,829,702 ft	
<b>d</b>	Charleston – Pioneers Canada	4,971,128 ft	
	Verdict [a+b+c = d]	<b>straight line</b>	
<b>3</b>	<b>Buffalo – Pennsylvania U. – Washington DC</b> <b>292 miles</b>		
<b>a</b>	Buffalo – Pennsylvania Univ.	810,551 ft	
<b>b</b>	Pennsylvania U. – Washington DC	732,205 ft	$= 1,542,756$
<b>c</b>	Buffalo – Washington DC	1,542,756 ft	
	Verdict [a+b=c]	<b>straight line</b>	
<b>3</b>	<b>Buffalo – Washington DC – Santo Domingo<sup>1</sup></b> <b>3608 miles</b>		
<b>a</b>	Buffalo – Washington DC	1,542,756 ft	
<b>b</b>	Washington DC – Santo Domingo	7,765,343 ft	$= 9,308,099$
<b>c</b>	Buffalo – Santo Domingo	9,308,099 ft	
	Verdict [a+b=c]	<b>straight line</b>	

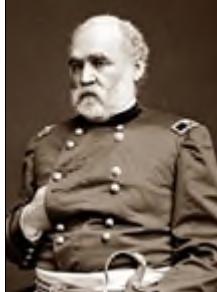
<sup>1</sup> Santo Domingo is the capital of the Dominican Republic, an island nation in the Caribbean. Its enormous obelisk stands on Avenida George Washington.

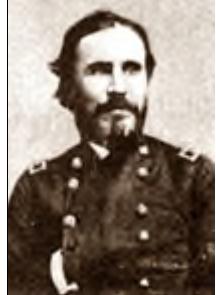
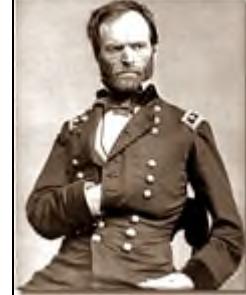
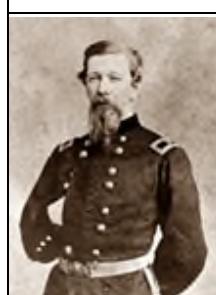
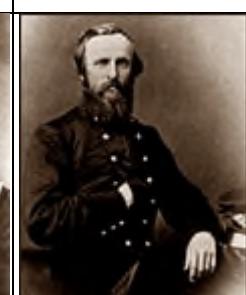
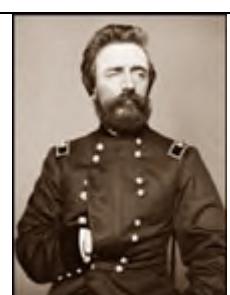
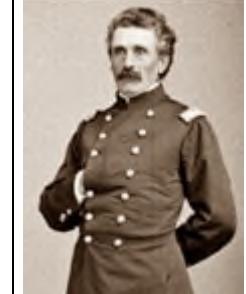
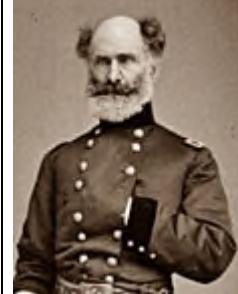
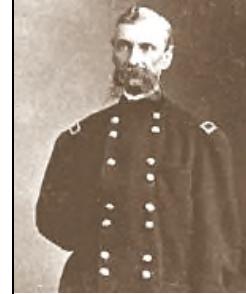
## APPENDIX B

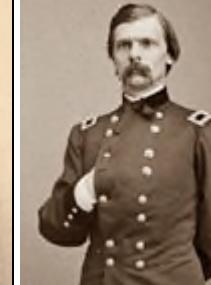
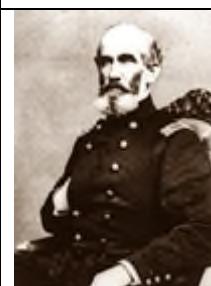
Estimates vary but roughly 645 officers attained the rank of General in the Union Army during the Civil War.

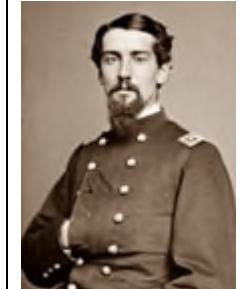
Of these, at least 150 made the Masonic 'hidden hand' sign in their official photos.

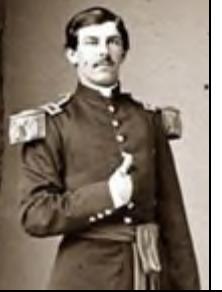
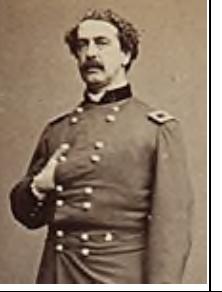
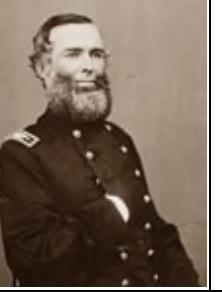
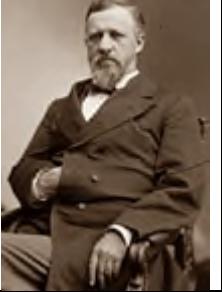
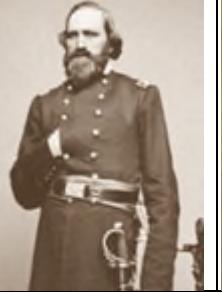
Many more Generals may have been Freemasons but did not make the sign.

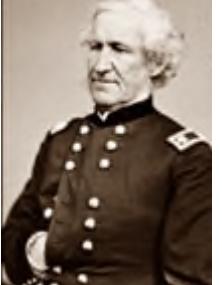
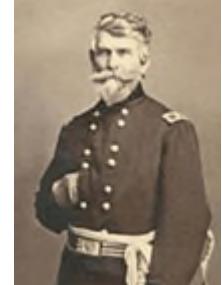
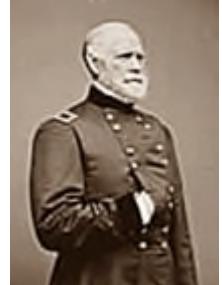
				
Admiral David Farragut	General Ambrose Burnside	General Andrew A Humphreys	General Benjamin Brice	General John C Robinson
				
General Charles Smith Hamilton	General Erasmus Darwin Keyes	General George Armstrong Custer	General George Francis McGinnis	General George McClellan
				
General Henry Jackson Hunt	General Henry Halleck	General J S Marmaduke	General James G Blunt	General John F Reynolds
				
General John M Brannan	General Lawrence Pike Graham	General Michael Corcoran	Gen. Montgomery Meigs	General Orris Sanford Ferry

				
General William Harrow	General William S. Rosecrans	General William T. Sherman	General Winfield Scott Hancock	General John Pope
				
General Alfred Sully	General Ulysses S. Grant	General Rutherford B. Hayes	General Walter Whitaker	General William Buell Franklin
				
General John M. Schofield	General Solomon Meredith	General Thomas A. Davies	General William Plummer Benton	General Marsena Rudolph Patrick
				
Admiral Daniel Ammen	General W. M. Shaw	General Alexander Sandor Asboth	General Joseph Bailey	General Edward Dickinson Baker

				
General Nathan Kimble	General J A Clernand	Gen. Gouverneur Kemble Warren	General George Crockett Strong	General Henry Alanson Barnum
				
General Henry Prince	General John Parke	General Andrew Jackson Smith	General William Burnham Woods	General Edwin Henry Stoughton
				
General Louis Blenker	General Alfred Thomas Torbert	General Jeremiah Tilford Boyle	General Jeremiah Cutler Sullivan	General Samuel Davis Sturgis
				
General Thornton F Brodhead	General John Dunlap Stevenson	General John Buford	General Rufus Saxton	General George Archibald McCall

				
General James Scott Negley	General John Haskell King	General Eugene Asa Carr	General Henry B Carrington	General Egbert Ludovicus Viele
				
General Israel Vodges	General Isaac Sparrow Bangs	General Augustus Louis Chetlain	General Gustave Paul Cluseret	General John Cochrane
				
General Patrick Edward Connor	General John Ellis Wool	General Selden Connor	General James Henry Van Allen	General Robert Cowdin
				
General Thomas Casimer Devin	General George Crook	General John Thomas Croxton	General Charles Cruft	General George W Callum

				
<b>General Napoleon Jackson Dana</b>	<b>General Jefferson Columbus Davis</b>	<b>General George W Deitzler</b>	<b>General Isaac D DeRussy</b>	<b>General George Hull Ward</b>
				
<b>General Charles Devens</b>	<b>General Charles Cleveland Dodge</b>	<b>General Grenville Mellen Dodge</b>	<b>General Abner Doubleday</b>	<b>General Francis Marion Drake</b>
				
<b>General George F Shepley</b>	<b>General Abram Duryee</b>	<b>General William Dwight Sedgwick</b>	<b>General James A Ekin</b>	<b>General Lewis Wallace</b>
				
<b>General Charles Griffin</b>	<b>General Thomas Ewing</b>	<b>General John F Farnsworth</b>	<b>General Edgar M Gregory</b>	<b>General Clement Alexander Finley</b>

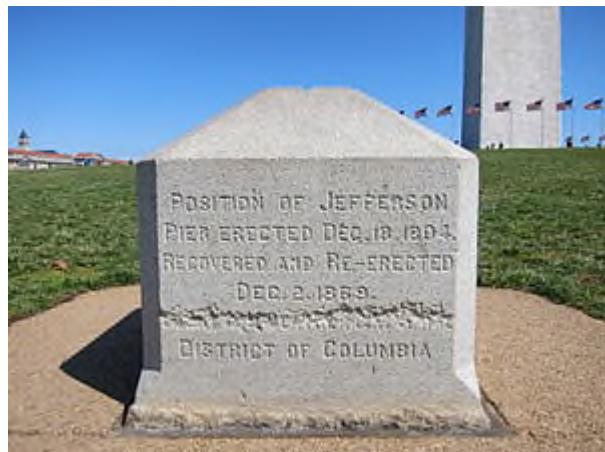
				
General Horatio Phillips Van Cleve	General Hugh Judson Kilpatrick	General Alfred Gibbs	General Quincy Adams Gillmore	General Lorenzo Thomas
				
General Gordon Granger	General George Sears Greene	General Martin Davis Hardin	General William Selby Harney	General John F Hartranft
				
General William Babcock Hazen	General Samuel P Heintzelman	General William H Lamme Wallace	General Nathaniel James Jackson	General Hiram GregoryBerry
				
General Gershom Mott	General Rufus King	General Frederick West Lander	General George T Stoneman	General Thomas Welsh

				
General John Alexander Hogan	General Edwin Stanton McCook	General George Gordon Meade	General Fitz John Porter	General Thomas Francis Meagher
				
General George Henry Thomas	General Ormsby MacKnight Mitchel	General William R Montgomery	General James Adelbert Mulligan	General Henry Morris Naglee
				
General John Morrison Oliver	General Peter Joseph Osterhaus	General Halbert Eleazer Paine	General Lewis Baldwin Parsons	General Alpheus Starkey Williams
				
General Robert Patterson Kennedy	General Calvin Edward Pratt	General George Lincoln Prescott	General Joseph Warren Revere	General Edmund Rice

				
General James Sidney Robinson	General Galusha Pennypacker	General David Allen Russell	General John Benjamin Sanborn	General James M Shackleford
				
General James Richard Slack	General Adam Jacoby Slemmer	General Thomas Kilby Smith	General James Blair Steedman	General John Dunlap Stevenson

# Babylonian Blasphemy and the Washington Monument

by Jeremy James



Blasphemy is an important part of the occult. All who practice the works of darkness must blaspheme God in some manner. Baal or Satan expects nothing less. The more his servants mock and offend the Living God, the more they expect to receive from their infernal master.

Some of this offense is caused through the secret transgender program that the Illuminati are implementing across America, Europe and elsewhere. Some is caused through their proud, licentious celebration of sodomy. And some is caused through the worldwide legalization of abortion on demand, the systematic slaughter of unborn children.

Through these various means they seek to defy the Living God and mock His righteousness and His sovereign will. As carnal acts they are both wicked in their own right and blasphemous expressions of contempt.

It is this added dimension that the world seems to overlook. Christians in the main are oblivious to this. They may be aware of the acts themselves but miss the intentional blasphemy behind them. Those who follow Baal take pleasure, not only in the act, but also in the offense that it causes. They even find pleasure in the offense caused by the acts of others. As the Apostle Paul stated: **"Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them."** (Romans 1:32)

The Word of God also tells us that, as the End Time draws nigh, **"evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived."** (2 Timothy 3:13). This is a direct consequence of man's fallen condition. He fell and continues to fall, plunging further and further into depravity. As the Psalmist said, **"the tumult of those that rise up against Thee increaseth continually."** (Psalm 74:23)

## The LORD hates Idols

We addressed the question of blasphemy in some of our earlier papers, notably #32 and #42. In this paper we wish to draw attention to a surprisingly blatant work of blasphemy which, for some reason, has passed largely unnoticed even though it is situated in one of the best known locations on earth – the Mall in Washington DC.

Just about every television news channel in America, as well as many others around the world, carry at least one report every day which depicts the Washington Monument. Indeed it is hard to watch a news channel for an hour and not see it at least once. The Monument is undoubtedly one of the manmade structures most frequently seen on television. It even features from time to time as a background in other programs, such as chat shows, and in countless movies and television dramas.

Even when America had a far higher proportion of Bible-believing Christians than it has today, there was a bewildering lack of understanding of what the Washington Monument actually was. Built over a period of several decades and officially opened to the public in 1888, the Monument is very obviously a shrine to Baal. But Christians seem to have placed it in a theological no-mans land, a morally neutral place in their minds where a massive pagan idol like this can be safely ignored.



It is a mark of the hold that Freemasonry has over the minds and hearts of the American people that such a revolting object – towering 555 feet into the air – can be seen as a dignified or wholesome symbol of anything that the nation holds dear.

The "high places" of the Bible are condemned over and over again. Why? Because they gave great offense to God. They were centers of pagan worship, where incense was burnt to Baal and offerings made in his name. The Bible speaks of groves where trees were trimmed and decorated in the name of Baal, and standing stones or obelisks erected:

"And he [King Josiah] brake in pieces the images [**Hebrew: Matstsebah, obelisk**], and cut down the groves [**Asherim**], and filled their places with the bones of men. Moreover the altar that was at Bethel, and the high place which Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he brake down, and burned the high place, and stamped it small to powder, and burned the grove [**Asherah**]." - **2 Kings 23:14-15**

The Washington Monument was not built to pay tribute to the memory of George Washington. It was built rather to give honor and glory to Baal. It is inconceivable that the god of this world would allow a monument of this magnitude, suffused with pagan significance, to glorify anyone but himself. The length and breadth of ancient Egypt was dotted with such monuments, all erected in his honor. That is the nature and purpose of the obelisk, and why it has continued to be revered to this day.

The Babylonian Elite who control this world are still raising new obelisks to please their master. The huge Avis obelisk in Pittsfield township, Michigan, for example, was erected as recently as 1998.

The Washington Monument is an outrageously inflated manifestation of this ancient hubris. With the exception of the Tower of Babel, it is doubtful whether there has ever existed a monolithic shrine to Baal of this magnitude.

**"...the wicked shall do wickedly..."**

**- Daniel 12:10**



**Avis Obelisk Pittsfield Township, Michigan**

## The Obelisk in Freemasonry

The obelisk is revered by Freemasons since it represents the resurrection of the body. As such it mocks the Cross and negates the work of Christ.

The myth of Hiram Abiff, which is the central myth of Freemasonry, is simply the legend of Osiris in a slightly disguised format. It is important to understand that Freemasonry is nothing but ancient Egyptian religion in a modern or 'rediscovered' form. Masons worship the same gods – Isis, Osiris and Horus – as did the priests of ancient Heliopolis. However, most of them – the 95% in the lower Degrees – appear to do so without properly understanding its grave spiritual implications.

Mackey, the famous authority on Masonic doctrine and practice, described the legend of Osiris as follows:

In the mysteries of Osiris, which were the consummation of the Egyptian system, the lesson of death and resurrection was symbolically taught; and the legend of the murder of Osiris, the search for the body, its discovery and restoration to life is scenically represented. This legend of initiation was as follows. Osiris, a wise king of Egypt, left the care of his kingdom to his wife Isis, and travelled for three years to communicate to other nations the arts of civilization. During his absence, his brother Typhon formed a secret conspiracy to destroy him and to usurp his throne. On his return, Osiris was invited by Typhon to an entertainment in the month of November, at which all the conspirators were present. Typhon produced a chest inlaid with gold, and promised to give it to any person present whose body would most exactly fit it. Osiris was tempted to try the experiment; but he had no sooner laid down in the chest, than the lid was closed and nailed down, and the chest thrown into the river Nile. The chest containing the body of Osiris was, after being for a long time tossed about by the waves, finally cast up at Byblos in Phoenicia, and left at the foot of a tamarisk tree. Isis, overwhelmed with grief for the loss of her husband, set out on a journey, and traversed the earth in search of the body. After many adventures, she at length discovered the spot whence it had been thrown up by the waves, and returned with it in triumph to Egypt. It was then proclaimed, with the most extravagant demonstrations of joy, that Osiris was risen from the dead and had become a god. Such, with slight variations of details by different writers, are the general outlines of the Osiric legend which was represented in the drama of initiation. **Its resemblance to the Hiramic legend of the Masonic system will be readily seen, and its symbolism will be easily understood.**

Albert Mackey, Encyclopedia of Freemasonry,  
1916 edition, Vol.1, pps 242-243.

## Missing Details

In his account Mackey omits some details which are worth noting. Typhon is better known today as the Egyptian god, Seth; Isis was not just the wife of Osiris, but his sister; and she discovered the chest containing the body of her brother in the trunk of a living tamarisk tree. However, there are further elements, also omitted by Mackey, which are crucial to the legend. Mackey gives the impression that Osiris came back to life immediately after Isis found him, but this is not so. After she returned to Egypt with the body of her husband/brother, Isis was horrified to learn that Seth had absconded with the corpse and cut it into fourteen pieces. These he scattered along the length and breadth of Egypt, thereby ensuring as far as possible that Isis would never locate all fourteen pieces. She set off to find the dismembered remains of Osiris and recovered all but one part – his penis. To compensate for this, she fashioned an artificial penis and impregnated herself by magical means. This resulted in the birth of her son, the god Horus. Horus avenged the death of his father, Osiris, by killing Seth. It should be noted that the legend describes Osiris as the father of Horus, conceived while Osiris was still dead. This was made possible through the use of the artificial penis. Isis conceived again (via the artificial penis) and gave birth to the god Anubis. When Anubis came to maturity he reached into the Underworld, grasped his father, Osiris, in the Lion's Paw grip, and pulled him into the land of the living. Only at this point was Osiris resurrected.



**Horus, Osiris and Isis [c.850 BC]**  
**Statue at the Louvre in Paris.**

Mackey confirms that the myth of Hiram is actually a restatement of the legend of Osiris in a somewhat simplified form. It is left to the novice Mason to figure out how exactly the resurrection was brought about. The writings of Masonry contain many references to this *modus operandi*, most of which are oblique. However, taken together, they show unmistakably that the artificial penis fashioned by Isis is depicted by the obelisk, and that this object is worshipped and venerated as a symbol of resurrection, a representation of the regenerative power of Osiris. Through it the supernatural force of Osiris or Baal is said to enter the world and carry out his 'divine' work.

Here is how Mackey defines 'Phallus worship' in his Encyclopedia:

**Phallic Worship.** The Phallus was a sculptured representation of the *membrum virile*, or male organ of generation; and the worship of it is said to have originated in Egypt, where, after the murder of Osiris by Typhon, which is symbolically to be explained as the destruction or deprivation of the sun's light by night, Isis, his wife, or the symbol of nature, in the search for his mutilated body, is said to have found all the parts except the organs of generation, which myth is simply symbolic of the fact that the sun having set, its fecundating and invigorating power had ceased. The Phallus, therefore, as the symbol of the male generative- principle, was very universally venerated among the ancients, and that too as a religious rite, without the slightest reference to any impure or lascivious application.

Albert Mackey, Encyclopedia of Freemasonry,  
1916 edition, Vol.2, p.560.

Note that Mackey reassures the reader that it is possible to venerate the generative power of the phallus "without the slightest reference to any impure or lascivious application." As Masons advance into the higher degrees this form of worship receives even greater emphasis.



Isis suckling Horus

In his discussion of the Phallus in Freemasonry, Mackey goes on to identify it, firstly, with the generative power of the sun, and then with a principle that is of immense importance in Freemasonry, known as "**point within a circle**":

But the Phallus, or, as it was called among the Orientalists, the Lingam, was a representation of the male principle only. To perfect the circle of generation, it is necessary to advance one step farther. Accordingly we find in the *Cteis* of the Greeks, and the *Yoni* of the Indians, a symbol of the female generative principle of coextensive prevalence with the Phallus. The *Cteis* was a circular and concave pedestal, or receptacle, on which the Phallus or column rested, and from the center of which it sprang.

The union of these two, as the generative and the producing principles of nature, in one compound figure, was the most usual mode of representation. And here, I think, we undoubtedly find the remote origin of the *point within a circle*, an ancient symbol which was first adopted by the old sun-worshipers, and then by the ancient astronomers, as a symbol of the sun surrounded by the earth or the universe – the sun as the generator and the earth as the producer – and afterward modified in its signification and incorporated into the symbolism of Freemasonry. (See *Point within a Circle*.)

**Albert Mackey, Encyclopedia of Freemasonry,  
1916 edition, Vol.2, p.560.**

In our earlier papers (notably #56, #124, #133, #148, #149 and #150) we described how the "point within a circle" principle is applied by Masons when deciding where their obelisks ought to be located. This is never settled arbitrarily but determined strictly in accordance with this principle.

### **Osiris usurping the place of God**

Freemasonry is therefore a modern form of sun worship, clothed in symbolism and allegory, which draws the neophyte further and further into the paganism and idolatry of ancient Egypt. In an uncharacteristically direct statement Mackey stated that "The number 12 was celebrated as a mystical number in the ancient systems of sun-worship, of which it has already been said that Masonry is a philosophical development." (A G Mackey, *A Manual of the Lodge*, p.101). Note what Mackey is admitting here! He is confirming that Freemasonry is a "philosophical development" or modern form of the ancient systems of sun-worship.



Another Masonic authority, Albert Pike, was also careful to disguise the true nature of Freemasonry. However, on at least one occasion he revealed that the Phallus and the Obelisk used in sun-worship are one and the same: "Death is the inseparable antecedent of life; the seed dies in order to produce the plant, and earth itself is rent asunder and dies at the birth of Dionysus (Osiris). Hence the significance of the phallus, or of its inoffensive substitute, the obelisk, rising as an emblem of resurrection..." (***Morals and Dogma***) [He confirmed several times in the same work that Dionysus and Osiris are the same deity. Osiris is also identified with the sun god, Ra or Re.]

Mackey leaves no doubt about the meaning of 'deity' in his description of Osiris. In his entry on *The All-Seeing Eye* [see graphic on previous page], he says: "On the same principle, the Egyptians represented Osiris, their chief deity, by the symbol of an open eye, and placed this hieroglyphic of him in all their temples...The All-Seeing Eye may then be considered as a symbol of God manifested in his omnipresence – his guardian and preserving character – to which Solomon alludes in the Book of Proverbs...It is a symbol of the Omnipresent Deity." (***Encyclopedia of Freemasonry***). Incredibly, he identifies the Egyptian god, Osiris, with the LORD God of the Bible!

So, in the uncontested words of two Masonic authorities, Osiris is God and the obelisk represents the phallus of divine regeneration. This is paganism in its most virulent and poisonous form.

### **Pastoral Failures**

It is astounding that so many Christian scholars, men of considerable standing in the church, should disregard the true nature of Freemasonry, its blatantly pagan and subversive character, and pretend that it is in some way compatible with Biblical truth. Instead of exposing the darkness and depravity of Freemasonry, they either remain silent or make statements that mitigate or obscure the harm that it does, both to the individual himself and to society in general.

Many translations of the Bible have been carefully tailored to conceal the fact that the idols worshipped by the heathen and condemned by the LORD God of Israel are, in the main, Asherah poles (proxy obelisks) or actual obelisks. The ***Holman Bible Dictionary*** (Nashville, 1991) is probably unique in its willingness to spell out in clear terms what every Christian needs to know about this form of idolatry. Unlike many such dictionaries it includes an entry on the term 'Obelisk' and shows how it featured prominently in the disobedient and rebellious history of Israel:

Stone pillar used in worship, especially of the Egyptian sun god Amun-Ra [or Re]. Four-sided and made from one stone, obelisks tapered to the top, where a pyramid rested. They apparently symbolized the rays of the rising sun and the hope of the Pharaoh for rejuvenation and new vitality. At times, they were used in tombs to represent hope for resurrection. A four thousand-year-old obelisk still stands in modern Matariyah, ancient On. Another has been transplanted to Central Park in New York City. Many obelisks were built from about 1550 to about 1100 B.C. Some were more than 100 feet tall. The Hebrew term translated obelisks at Jeremiah 43:13 (NAS, NRSV, RSV) means pillar or standing stone ("sacred stone," NIV, REB). The Egyptian context suggests the pillars were in fact obelisks, perhaps dedicated to the sun-god Ra [Re]. See On.



The Holman entry on the ancient Egyptian city of On reads, in part, as follows:

Egyptian place name meaning, "city of the pillar," called in Greek Heliopolis or "city of the sun" and in Hebrew as Beth-shemesh, "city of the sun" (Jer. 43:13) and Aven. It was the cult center for the worship of the sun-god, Ra (Atum). Although not important politically, the city became a vital religious center very early in Egypt's history. Located at Matariyah about five miles northeast of modern Cairo, the city endured as a cult center until very late.

Freemasonry is a modern revival of the cult of On, Aven, Beth-shemesh or Heliopolis. It has turned cities like Rome, London, New York, and Washington DC into both a "city of the pillar" and a "city of the sun." The first three have original Egyptian obelisks from the city of On or Heliopolis, while Washington DC has by far the largest obelisk or Phallus of Osiris ever made.

One doesn't need a degree in theology or Biblical studies to see that the Washington Monument is, in the eyes of God, a wicked abomination. For far too long the professing Christians of America have allowed themselves to be blinded to the existence in their midst of a gargantuan monument to Osiris, a phallic obscenity intended to blaspheme the LORD and bring the American people under the spell of Baal.

And the blasphemy doesn't end there.

### **The Jefferson Pier**

Visitors to the Mall are generally mystified by a small stone monument located only a short distance from the foot of the Washington Monument. In an aerial photo of the Mall, it is little more than a speck:



Wikipedia, in its article on this obscure ornament, includes the following information:



**Jefferson Pier, Jefferson Stone**, or the **Jefferson Pier Stone**, in Washington, D.C., marks the second prime meridian of the United States even though it was never officially recognized, either by presidential proclamation or by a resolution or act of Congress...

The stone is on the National Mall almost due south of the center of the White House and the midline of 16th Street, NW, about due west of the center of the United States Capitol building, almost due north of the center of the Jefferson Memorial and 391 ft (119 m) WNW of the center of the Washington Monument.

The monument is a 2.25-by-2.25-foot (0.7 m × 0.7 m), 3-foot (0.9 m) tall granitic monolith with crossing longitudinal and latitudinal lines engraved on its upper surface and with a defaced inscription engraved on its west face that states:

Position of Jefferson  
Pier erected December 18, 1804.  
Recovered and Re-erected  
December 2, 1889.  
[fifth line chiseled out]  
District of Columbia

The chiselled-out fifth line reportedly once incorrectly stated:

"BEING THE CENTER POINT OF THE"

...Jefferson hoped that the United States would become scientifically as well as politically independent from Europe. He therefore desired that the new nation's capital city should contain a new "first meridian"...

Due to errors either when the Jefferson Pier was initially surveyed or when it was replaced, its center is now 2.23 ft (0.680 m) south of the Capitol's centerline...

The marker served as benchmark when the Monument's construction began, but later disappeared from view.

In 1943, the Jefferson Memorial was completed due south of the White House on the Washington Meridian. As a result, the Jefferson Pier now stands on a north-south line that passes near the centers of the "President's house" and the memorial dedicated to the president for whom the Pier is named.

An artefact sometimes confusing to and often overlooked by tourists, Jefferson Pier is maintained today by the National Park Service under its National Mall and Memorial Parks administrative unit.

Given that the Washington Monument is really a massive shrine to Baal, proclaiming his sovereignty over all he surveys, the location of a relatively tiny stone block at its base would seem a little puzzling, to say the least. From the photo above and the measurements given in Wikipedia, we can see that its dimensions are very similar to those of the Ark of the Covenant. If it is seen as a coarse facsimile of the Ark, then its significance is easy to understand. The great Baal towers above the Ark, the dwelling place of the God of Israel. This puny stone – "the rock" – is barely visible beneath the great colossus, the all-powerful Phallus of Osiris.

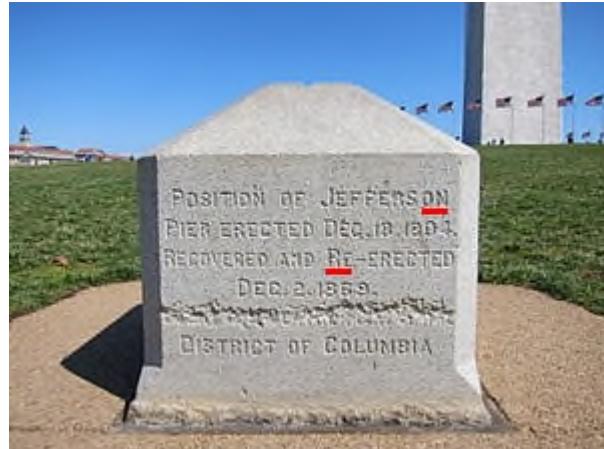


Where once the stone carried the inscription "being the center point of" [the District of Columbia], it now bears a wretched scar along its length, the words gashed out in a violent manner. Where else on earth can one find a monument in a prominent public location that has been defaced in this way? We don't know of any.

The Babylonians are saying, *Baal-Osiris Rules!* They are saying that Christ has been defeated and the God of Israel humbled before the greatness of Baal.

This is blasphemy of a very high order, in keeping with a site dedicated to the national veneration of Baal.

We would also point out that the inscription, which would have been cut by a master mason, contains two very obvious spacing errors which just happen to highlight the Egyptian words 'ON' and 'RE' -



## CONCLUSION

Christians need to wake up and comprehend the evil in their midst. They need to see that the Enemy is not standing outside the gate, trying to get in, but is well established inside the walls and ordering the affairs of the nation in accordance with his wicked plan for mankind.

The pastors and ministers of God's Word, who ought to be shouting out a loud and plaintive warning from the rooftops, are sitting in their living rooms watching Hollywood movies and reruns of 'I Love Lucy.' They should be exposing the darkness of Osiris which is spread like a pall across America. They should be loudly exhorting their flocks to discern the encircling wolves, who are clothed as ever in sweetness and light. Instead of rubbing their hands in calm satisfaction, the pastors of America should be condemning with all their might the baleful works of Freemasonry and the wicked Elite who are using it to prepare the way for the Antichrist:

**"His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber."**  
– Isaiah 56:10

---

Jeremy James

Ireland

February 2, 2018

For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

# The Seeming Enigma of North Korea

by Jeremy James



Given the sustained attention it is receiving in the news and its role to date in escalating the apparent threat of nuclear war, we can be sure that N Korea will feature in the Illuminati plan to bring about a New World Order.

We are meant to take seriously the 'threat' posed by N Korea. All of this has been carefully worked out. The American public are being conditioned to believe that they could be attacked at any time by this tiny, faraway, impoverished nation. How? With nuclear devices delivered by intercontinental ballistic missiles.

As we have explained in earlier papers, nuclear bombs are a myth. It is impossible to spontaneously convert matter into pure energy.  $E=mc^2$  is complete nonsense.

The great powers realized that, with the end of World War II, they would need a serious and intractable threat to maintain a high degree of political tension between 'east' and 'west'. So the British and Americans came up with the idea of nuclear warheads, explosive devices so deadly that they could destroy entire nations in fifteen minutes. Once launched they couldn't be stopped. And the radiation released was such that all life on earth could be entirely obliterated. (See our paper #76 for a detailed look at this question.)

**For God hath not given us the spirit of fear;  
but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.**

**– 2 Timothy 1:7**

The Enemy uses fear to control mankind. It acts like a poison on the mind and heart of the individual, invisibly eating away at his trust in God. Weakened in this way, the 'masses' are easy to control. After all, if the entire country could be wiped out in fifteen minutes then we really must do everything our leaders tell us. They are our only line of defense.

### **Another myth**

The missiles needed to 'deliver' the nuclear warhead are also a myth. They exist, of course, but there is no evidence that their range extends beyond a few hundred miles. The further it has to travel, the more fuel the missile needs. But this increases the payload and slows it down. They are similar to the rockets launched at Cape Kennedy, where the 'first stage' falls away after its fuel is spent. This happens even before it disappears from view. Since the fuel used is the same for all such devices – liquid oxygen and a solid-fuel propellant, such as ammonium nitrate or potassium nitrate – there is no way a missile (a flying obelisk in Illuminati symbolism) could travel all the way across the Pacific and strike the US.

So, N Korea has neither a nuclear capability nor the means to 'deliver' a nuclear warhead, even if one existed. The rumoured threat of an 'EMP' (electro-magnetic pulse) attack, shutting down the US electricity grid, is equally nonsensical. (Of course, the Elite could use saboteurs to shut it down from within and then blame a mythical EMP attack. The public would likely believe whatever they are told by those in authority.)



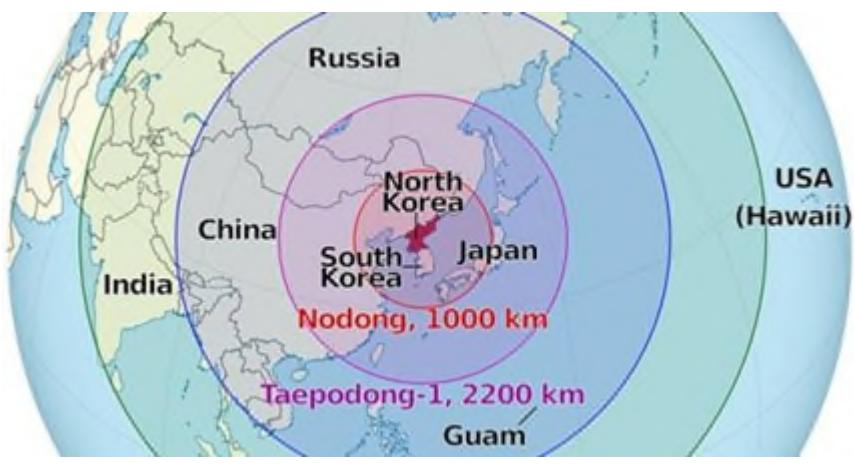
**President Trump calls Kim Jong-un "rocket man."**

The televised propaganda over the past 18 months or so, where a little fat man gets very excited every time his missiles travel a bit further than their predecessors, is pure hokum. It would be impossible for a small, impoverished country, lacking any semblance of advanced technology, to produce significant improvements in missile design in so short a time. The entire performance is nothing but propaganda, designed to instil fear in western minds and convince the masses that this seemingly crazy little man is intent on causing mayhem.

## Creation of a 'rogue state'

N Korea itself was a product of a war engineered by the Illuminati to heighten western fears of the threat posed by Communism and to create a nation ruled by a dynasty of introverted, power-hungry dictators. The US was vastly more powerful than the N Korean forces during the Korean War but a series of strategic failures and irrational military manoeuvres resulted in a stalemate, just as the Elite intended. This allowed the rogue state to be created.

The Kim family were puppets installed by the British and Americans to run this eccentric, insular regime. Working outside the UN structure, it could be used at any time to ignite a major conflagration in Asia. Once the world became convinced of its paranoia and unpredictability, there were really no limits to what it could threaten to do. If one adds nuclear devices to the equation, the usefulness of such a nation in Illuminati plans to ignite another World War becomes abundantly clear.



For the powers that be, the biggest challenge when creating a major war is neither military nor logistical. The biggest challenge is finding a way to make it seem inevitable. This allows the politicians to blame circumstances beyond their control. And nothing serves that purpose better than a rogue state and a couple of seemingly unbalanced leaders.

All the Elite need to light the fuse is a suitable pretext, a violent incident which seemingly destroys trust on both sides. This, too, must be carefully engineered.

## The Winter Olympics

The coming Winter Olympics in Seoul are beginning to look like part of this long-planned scenario. Against all expectations, the N Koreans are sending a delegation of 22 athletes to participate. However, they are also holding an annual military parade in Pyongyang on the day before the Games commence. This parade normally takes place in April but for reasons which are still unclear, Kim Jong-un has decided to hold it two months early. This means there will be a huge concentration of military equipment and armed divisions in Pyongyang at the time the Games are taking place, just 120 miles from Seoul.



Should their athletes fall victim to a terrorist attack, the N Korean army could be in Seoul within hours. This would give the seemingly unbalanced President Trump – another Illuminati actor in this deceitful game – the excuse he needs to invade N Korea and evict the Kim regime.

Since the Games start on February 9, we will know very shortly whether the Elite have chosen this option to kick-start their long-planned war. Perhaps it seems too obvious – some commentators on the Internet have already adverted to the possibility. On the other hand, it seems to fit very neatly into the timetable they have been following since 2001. The world financial system is in an appalling state and has been kept alive solely through a monstrous expansion in the money supply. When the system finally crashes the Elite will need someone or something to blame. And, as history has shown, war can be used to explain or justify almost anything.

**They encourage themselves in an evil matter;  
they commune of laying snares privily;  
they say, Who shall see them?  
They search out iniquities;  
they accomplish a diligent search:  
both the inward thought  
of every one of them,  
and the heart, is deep.**

– Psalm 64:5-6

---

**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
February 3, 2018**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2018**

# Concentric Baal Circles on the Continental Grid

by Jeremy James



The US and Canada are covered by a network of obelisks which we have called The Continental Obelisk Grid – see our earlier paper, *The Continental Obelisk Grid and the Babylonian Elite who Control the United States* (#149).

As we explained in that paper, the location of obelisks on the Grid is determined by the Masonic/Babylonian principle, "**point within a circle.**" The "point" is the center, sometimes occupied by an obelisk, which represents the phallus of the Egyptian god, Osiris. The "circle" is the feminine aspect, which is penetrated by the masculine obelisk and represents the Egyptian goddess, Isis. The circle generally has two obelisks on its circumference, equidistant from the central obelisk.

The purpose of this paper is to illustrate how this principle has been applied across the continent of the United States. Many of the obelisks on the Grid are among the largest in the world. A few are simply gargantuan. The Washington Monument, for example, is 555ft tall, while the Jefferson Davis obelisk in Kentucky is 351ft. Compare this with Nelson's Column in Trafalgar Square, London, which is universally regarded as an exceptionally tall monument and yet it is 'only' 169ft. The Bennington Battle obelisk (306ft) in Vermont, the Bunker Hill obelisk (221ft) in Boston, and the High Point obelisk (220ft) in New Jersey are also considerably taller than Nelson's Column.

## Obelisks are located according to a set pattern

The contiguous United States is akin to 48 countries linked together. So, given that it has only 90 or so obelisks of significant size, we would be greatly surprised if they happened, purely by chance, to be located in accordance with a pattern of any kind. In fact, it would be mathematically impossible for this to happen. Geographically speaking, an obelisk, no matter how large, is no more than a dot on the surface of a vast continent. If they were randomly distributed – as we are led to believe – the 90 or so 'dots' in our obelisk table would exhibit no discernible symmetry or pattern, such as the alignment of three or more obelisks or the existence of circles comprising two or three obelisks on the circumference and another at the center.

In paper #149 we showed that the Grid has been constructed in its entirety from an initial plan, with new obelisks being added over time in conformity with the plan. No part of the Grid has emerged by chance. Every obelisk over a certain size – larger than those normally used as memorials in cemeteries – must be assigned a location in accordance with the principle, "*point within a circle*."



One of several 'point within a circle' images used in Freemasonry.

### Edmond Ronayne

In order to appreciate the significance of this principle, it will help if we look briefly at a notable figure in the field of Christian discernment – the Irishman, Edmond Ronayne. He led a major public program to expose Freemasonry in America in the 1880s. His principal work was *The Master's Carpet*, which was published in Chicago in 1879 and reissued 1887. It had a very revealing subtitle: *Masonry and Baal-Worship Identical*. A former Roman Catholic, he joined the Keystone Lodge No. 639 in Chicago in 1870 and, by his own account, was unanimously elected Senior Warden the following year and Worshipful Master in December 1872. This gave him complete access to all Masonic material and firsthand familiarity with all its rituals and paraphernalia. His testimony therefore carries great weight.

By the grace of God his eyes were opened and he recognized that Freemasonry was nothing but the worship of Baal in a disguised form. To his credit he set out to expose this monstrous deception and went to great lengths to alert fellow Christians. In *The Mason's Carpet* he gave an exceptionally informative account of the thinly concealed paganism of Freemasonry and its close links to the occult religious beliefs of ancient Egypt. In doing so he left the reader in no doubt as to the wickedness of the Craft:

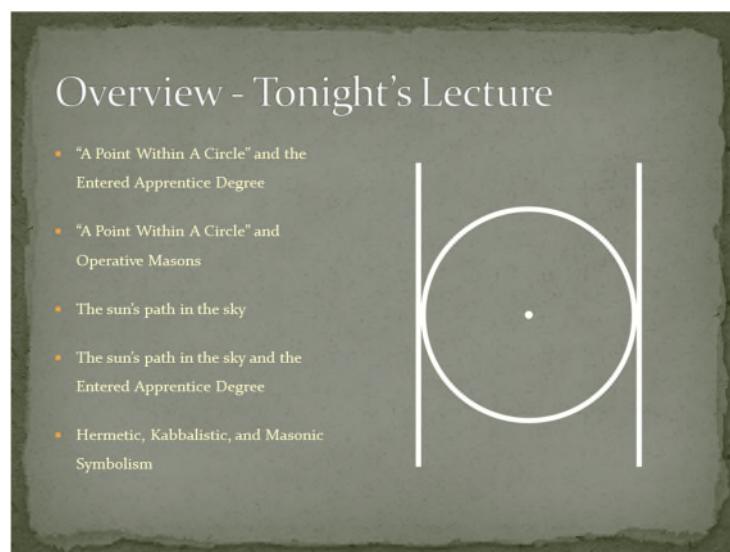
"The more we discuss the principles of Freemasonry, the closer we examine its hidden works of darkness and investigate the numerous symbols and ceremonies which it uses in the "dark chambers of its imagery" (Ezekiel viii. 12), in illustrating its religious philosophy, the more we are overwhelmed with astonishment at the immensity of its wickedness and at the wonderful ingenuity manifested in the construction of its entire system of idolatry." (p.316)

Ronayne provides a clear description of the Masonic principle, "point within a circle," and reveals its obscene and depraved character. The following extracts show how the point in this pagan symbol represents the sun-god Osiris in the form of a phallus penetrating the vagina of the goddess Isis:

"The Point within a Circle" is not only a pagan symbol, referring to the sun-god of Masonic worship from first to last, and borrowed directly from the "ancient initiations" of the old Baal mythology, but it is in fact as near a true representation of that lascivious idol – the Baal-peor of Moab – as common decency will permit the Grand High Priests of Masonry to represent it in books intended for general circulation. (p.319)

...Osiris, the chief deity or sun-god of Egypt, is said to have been treacherously slain by his brother Typhon, his body cut into fourteen different parts and buried or concealed in as many different places. Isis, or nature – the wife of Osiris – in her search for the mutilated body of her husband, is supposed to have found all the parts but one – the organ of generation. For this she made a "factitious representation," which the Masonic textbooks assure us, was in the shape of a "sculptured column, made of wood, and surrounded by a circle at its base, representing the *cteis* or female generative organ," and this she set up in the temple of Isis, that divine honor might be paid to it.

This monstrous abomination...was the Phallus of the old pagan worship, and which we are positively assured is now represented in every Masonic lodge throughout the world, under the figure of "The Point within a Circle." Being supposed to be a part of Baal or the sun-god, it was sometimes also called Baal-peor, and was always and everywhere worshiped with licentious worship. This was the chief deity of the Moabites, as we read in the twenty-fifth chapter of Numbers, and it was because the men of Israel joined themselves to this abominable idol and took part in its wicked worship, indulging in the most flagrant licentiousness in honor of it, that twenty-four thousand of them were slain. (pps. 327-328)



**Overhead used in a Masonic lecture.**

## Masonic authorities confirmed what Ronayne was saying

In our previous paper, *Consecrated Ground and the Gettysburg Triangle* (#150), we gave a number of quotations from leading Masonic authorities which confirmed all that Ronayne was saying.

While very knowledgeable on the inner workings of Freemasonry, Ronayne was probably unaware of the Babylonian obelisk grid that spans the United States and Canada. The existence of this continental shrine to Baal is probably made known only to members of the 30<sup>th</sup> degree and higher, and even then to selected individuals only.

In this paper we will give several examples of the way the Continental Obelisk Grid embodies numerous representations of the "point within a circle" principle. Through these secret configurations – hidden in plain view – the Grid pays homage to the sun-god Osiris and his evil consort, Isis. It also celebrates the union of the male and female sexual organs and the androgyny (or gender-fusion) which Babylonians esteem.



Center	Macdonough obelisk, Plattsburgh, NY	44.41.56.60 N 73.27.04.54 W
First 'satellite'	Fort Griswold obelisk, Groton, CT	41.21.17.94 N 72.04.45.91 W
Second 'satellite'	High Point obelisk, High Point, NJ	41.19.15.50 N 74.39.41.85 W

As we discuss these esoteric circles, please bear in mind that the obelisks in question are, in many cases, among the largest in the world. We are not talking about obscure inexpensive ornaments scattered here and there across the landscape, but massive manmade objects installed in designated locations at considerable cost. Our research suggests that the total number in this select category – super-sized obelisks – is around 90 or so, many of which are cited in the course of this paper.

### The 'Mile Wide' Rings

We begin, in our first example (see chart and table on previous page), with three such obelisks.

The distance from Macdonough to High Point (obelisk to obelisk) is exactly 241.11 miles, while the corresponding distance to Fort Griswold is exactly 241.06 miles. Our analysis indicates that, with regard to virtually all of the circles on the Grid, the 'ring' of the circle [the width of the perimeter line] can be up to a mile wide. It would seem at first that this small leeway was designed to accommodate the continental scale of the entire enterprise. However the same 'mile wide ring' also appears in the UK Obelisk Grid. In this instance, using Google Earth measurements, the Fort Griswold obelisk is only 250ft nearer the Macdonough obelisk than the one at High Point.

Three of the largest obelisks in the world are in an almost perfectly geometrical formation, even though they are over 240 miles apart. This could only happen by design.

		
<b>Macdonough</b> 135ft tall	<b>High Point</b> 220ft tall	<b>Fort Griswold</b> 135ft tall

Our next example [see chart and table overleaf] features the tallest obelisk in the world, the Washington Monument in DC, and one of the few original Egyptian obelisks that still survive, Cleopatra's Needle in Central Park, NYC. The third is the massive McKinley Monument in Buffalo, NY.

Cleopatra's Needle and the Washington Monument are 292.23 miles and 292.19 miles, respectively, from the obelisk at Buffalo – a difference of only 240ft.



Center	McKinley obelisk	42.53.11.12 N 78.52.41.34 W
First 'satellite'	Cleopatra's Needle	40.46.46.68 N 73.57.55.41 W
Second 'satellite'	Washington Monument	38.53.22.10 N 77.02.06.84 W

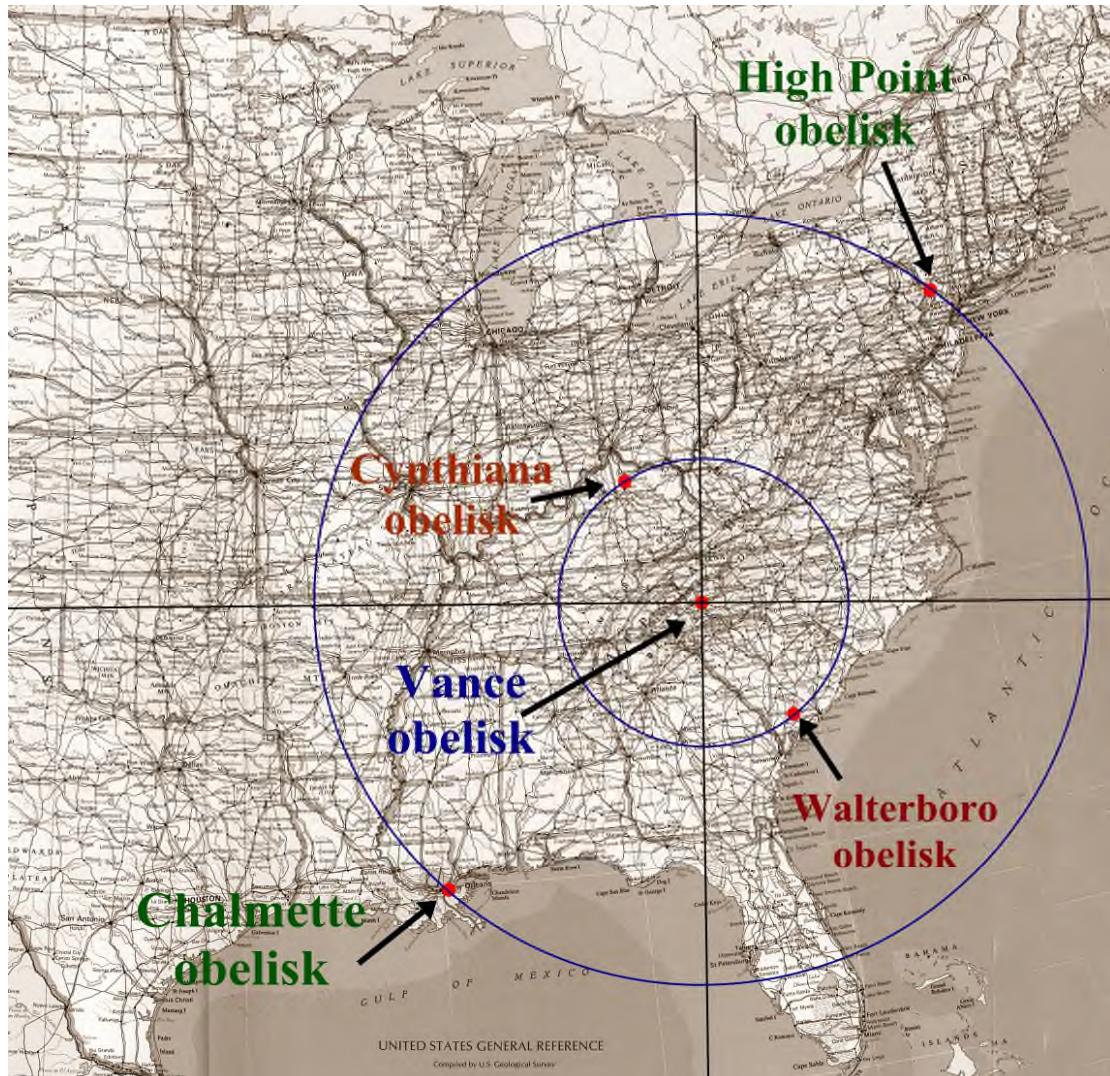
Again we find an almost perfect circle covering a huge geographical area and comprising three of the largest and most prestigious obelisks in N America.



So far we have considered only examples comprising one circle, but there are many examples of central obelisks with two or more concentric circles. One of these is the imposing Vance Obelisk in Asheville, N Carolina [See table and chart below].

<b>Center</b>	Vance Obelisk, Asheville	35.35.42.30 N 82.33.05.30 W
<b>Inner Circle</b>		
First 'satellite'	Confederate Obelisk, Walterboro, SC	32.54.08.24 N 80.40.00.22 W
Second 'satellite'	Confederate Obelisk, Cynthiana, TN	38.23.09.86 N 84.16.51.03 W
<b>Outer Circle</b>		
First 'satellite'	High Point obelisk, High Point, NJ	41.19.15.50 N 74.39.41.85 W
Second 'satellite'	Chalmette Monument, Chalmette, LA	29.56.32.82 N 89.59.38.90 W

Here we have two near perfect circles with a common center occupied by an obelisk that is 65ft tall. The outer one actually covers most of the eastern United States.



	
<b>Walterboro Obelisk</b> 25ft tall	<b>Cynthiana Obelisk</b> 22ft tall
	
<b>Vance Obelisk</b> c.65ft tall	
	
<b>High Point</b> 220ft tall	<b>Chalmette Monument</b> 100ft tall

### Patterns with Four or More Concentric Circles

Our next example has, not two, but four concentric circles. The center of all four is the very strangely located Roosevelt obelisk in a high pass in Montana – elevation 5200ft. The eight obelisks in its four concentric circles include Cleopatra's Needle in NYC and the massive commemorative obelisk in Wyoming, Pennsylvania.

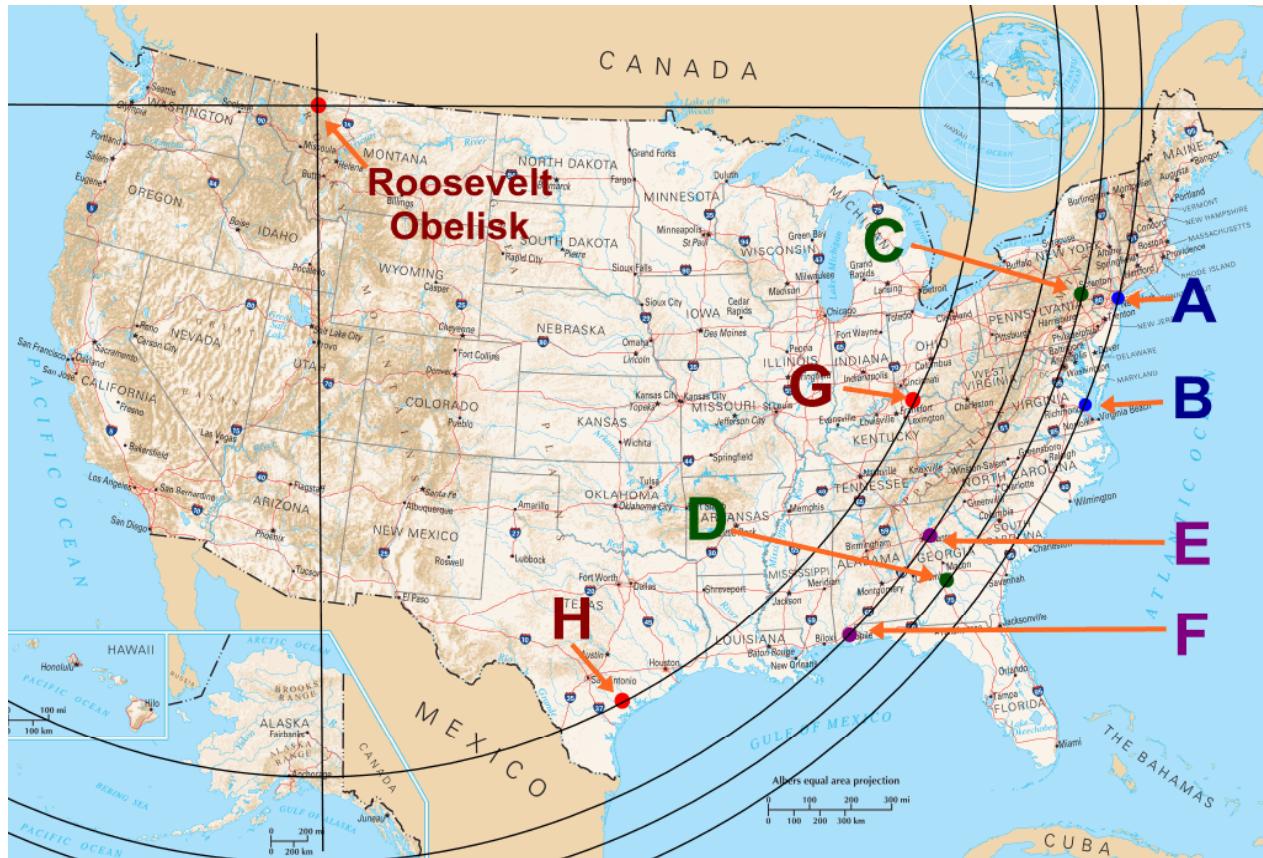


TABLE A

Center		Theodore Roosevelt Obelisk, Marias Pass, Montana	48.19.03.63 N 113.21.10.93 W
<b>Inner Circle</b>			
First 'satellite'	A	Cleopatra's Needle, NYC - 1989.33 miles	40.46.46.68 N 73.57.55.41 W
Second 'satellite'	B	Williamsburg, VA - 1989.71 miles	37.16.02.71 N 76.42.17.32 W
<b>Second Circle</b>			
First 'satellite'	C	Wyoming, PA - 1885.63 miles	41.18.19.63 N 75.50.41.03 W
Second 'satellite'	D	Andersonville, GA - 1884.69 miles	32.11.44.97 N 84.07.45.52 W
<b>Third Circle</b>			
First 'satellite'	E	Decatur, GA - 1802.54	33.46.29.54 N 84.17.47.37 W
Second 'satellite'	F	Mobile, AL - 1803.37 miles	30.40.28.86 N 88.03.53.36 W
<b>Outer Circle</b>			
First 'satellite'	G	Cynthiana, KY - 1604.18	38.23.09.86 N 84.16.51.03 W
Second 'satellite'	H	Fannin, TX - 1604.14	28.41.11.28 N 97.13.58.44 W

		
<b>Cleopatra's Needle</b> 69ft tall	<b>Confederate Monument</b> Williamsburg, VA – c20ft	<b>Wyoming, PA</b> [40ft?]

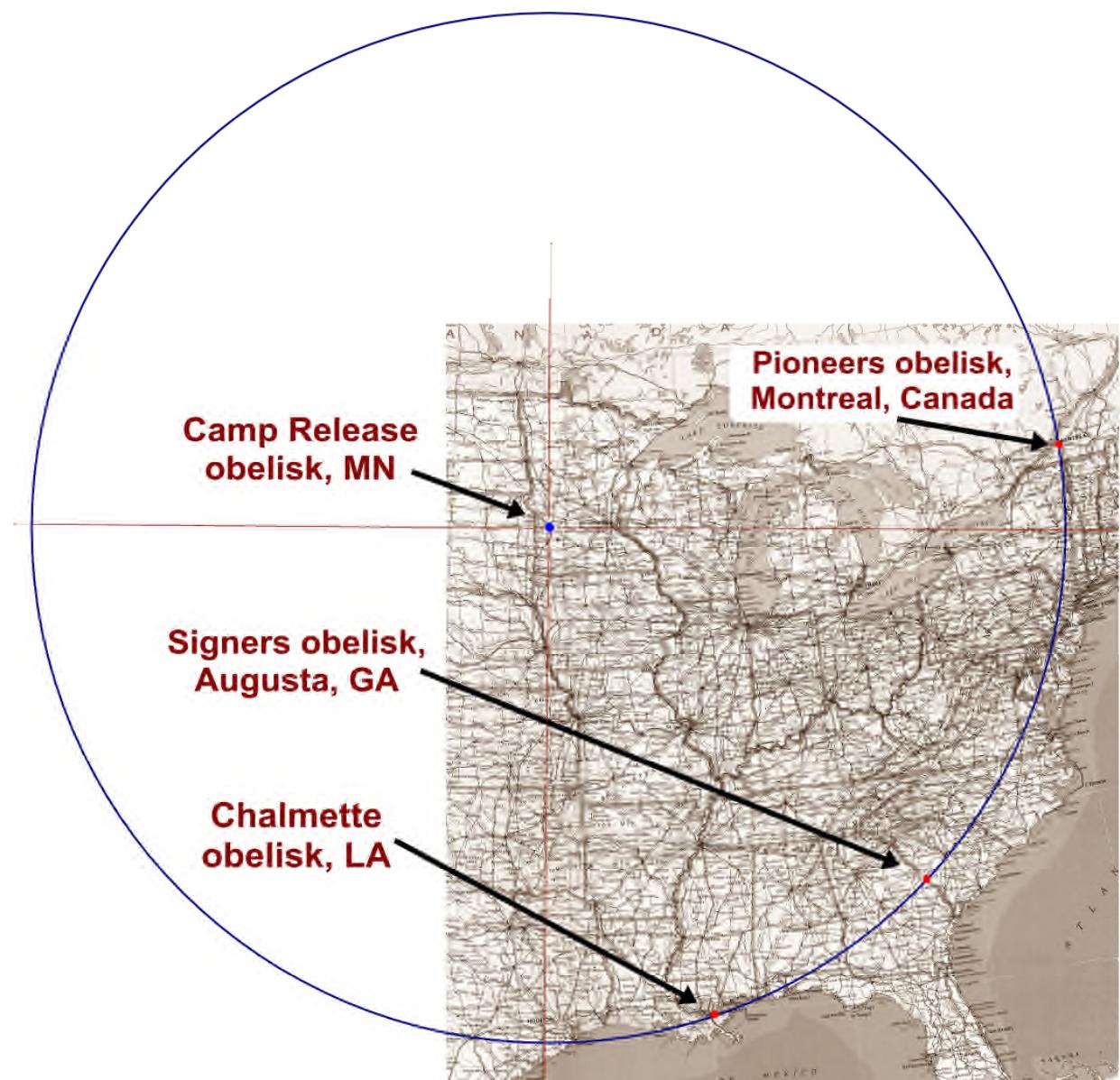
		
<b>Andersonville, GA</b> 40ft tall	<b>Decatur, GA</b> 30ft tall	<b>Confederate Monument,</b> <b>Mobile, AL</b>

		
<b>Roosevelt Obelisk</b> 60ft tall	<b>Cynthiana Obelisk</b> 22ft tall	<b>Battleground Monument</b> Fannin, TX

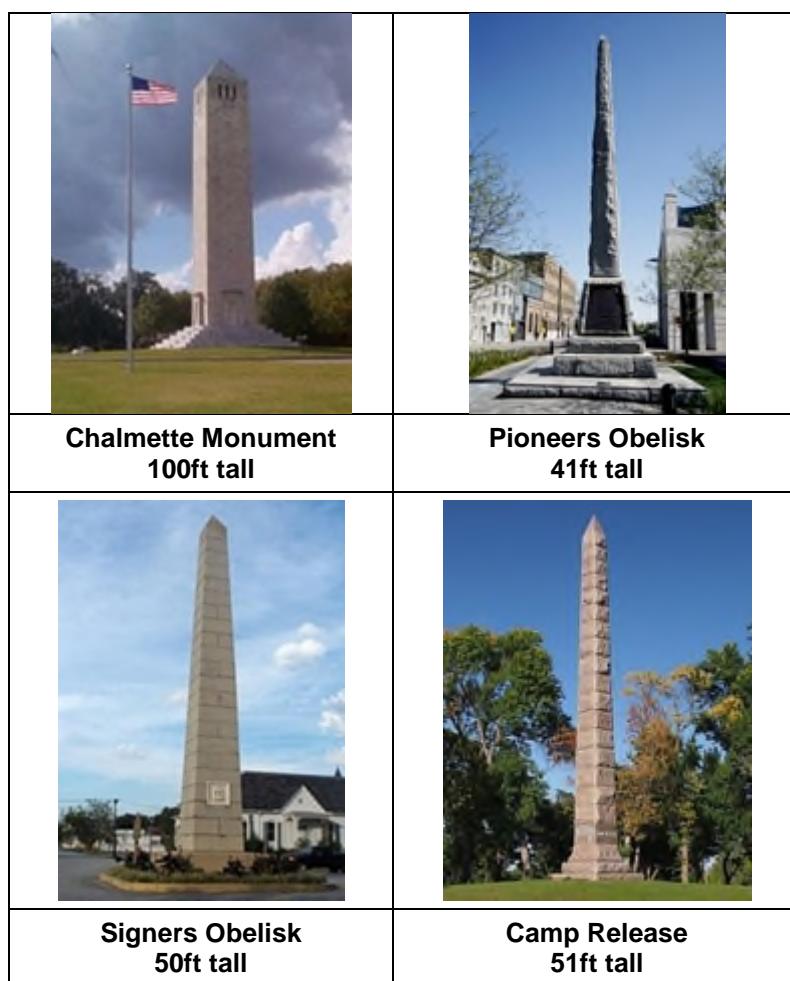
## Baal Circles with Three Obelisks

The following examples take our analysis to the next level, where the circles comprise, not two obelisks, but three. Many such circles exist, which is further evidence of just how carefully the Continental Grid has been constructed. It is of immense importance to the Babylonian Elite who control the United States, who have worshipped Baal for generations, and who are determined to replace what is left of Biblical Christianity with the paganism and idolatry of Baal.

There are those who say Christianity has no real enemies! This is simply insane. Biblical Christianity has a multitude of enemies, plus a powerful supernatural field-marshall conducting the entire campaign. His greatest servants on earth are the Babylonian Elite who control the wealth of the world and who have built the Continental Obelisk Grid, as well as similar grids in Europe and elsewhere.

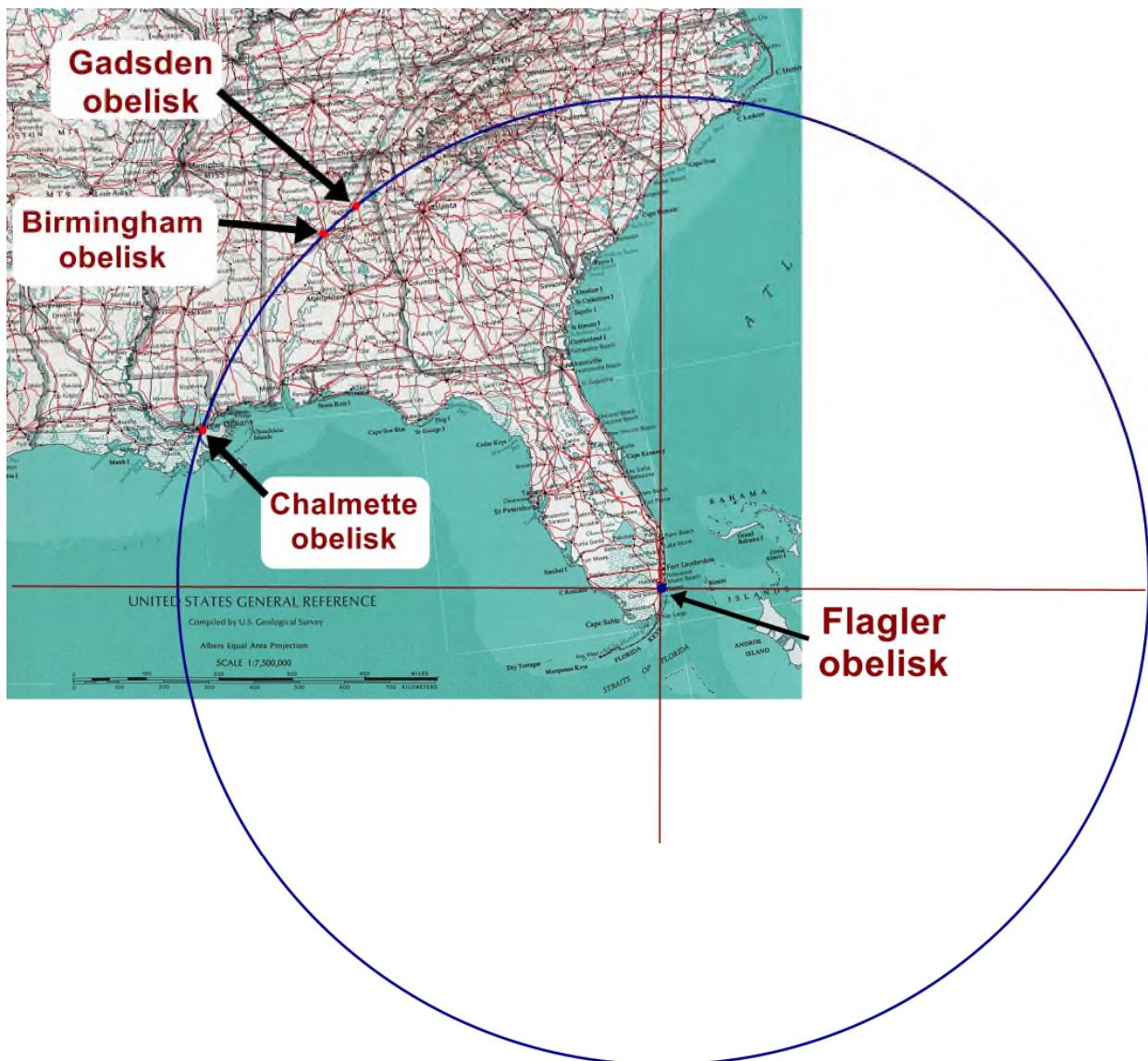


<b>Center</b>	Camp Release obelisk, Montevideo, MN		44.55.59.49 N 95.44.52.52 W
		Distance from Camp Release	
First 'satellite'	Pioneers Obelisk, Montreal, Canada	1080.45 miles	45.30.07.90 N 73.33.17.26 W
Second 'satellite'	Signers Obelisk, Augusta, GA	1079.89 miles	33.28.17.88 N 81.57.41.58 W
Third 'satellite'	Chalmette Obelisk, New Orleans, LA	1080.42 miles	29.56.32.82 N 89.59.38.90 W

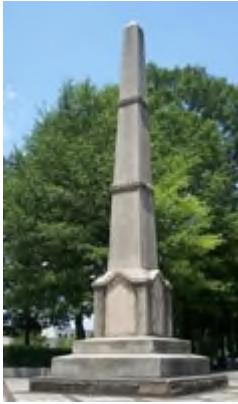


**"Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Israel, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon: Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant...in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall."**

- Isaiah 30:12, 13, 25

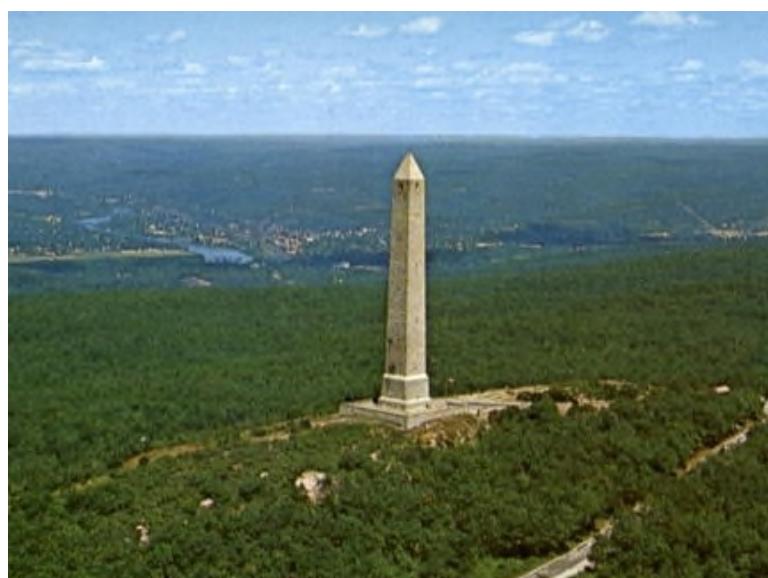


<b>Center</b>	Flagler Obelisk, Miami, FL		25.47.06.64 N 80.09.09.80 W
		Distance from Flagler	
First 'satellite'	<i>Spirit of American Citizenship</i> , Gadsden, GA	665.88 miles	34.00.21.38 N 86.00.04.79 W
Second 'satellite'	Confederate Monument, Birmingham, AL	666.10 miles	33.31.12.41 N 86.48.34.12 W
Third 'satellite'	Chalmette Obelisk, New Orleans, LA	666.46 miles	29.56.32.82 N 89.59.38.90 W

	
<b>Chalmette Monument, LA</b> 100ft tall	<b>Gadsden, TX</b> 67ft tall
	
<b>Flagler, FL</b> 110ft tall	<b>Birmingham, AL</b> c.50ft tall

### The High Place of High Places

We now progress to a Babylonian pattern which ought to unsettle even the most hardened sceptics. It is based around an obelisk on High Point, New Jersey, which has an elevation of 1,800ft:



This monstrosity stands an incredible 220ft tall. It was built in 1930 as a 'war memorial' – out in the middle of nowhere. Its special place in the Continental Grid is demonstrated, not only by its massive size and its elevated location, but by the existence of at least five Baal circles around it, each consisting of three obelisks. It is conceivable that High Point has even more circles of this kind, but these are the ones we have managed to identify.

Center		High Point Obelisk, New Jersey		41.19.15.50 N 74.39.41.85 W
			Distance from High Point	
Inner Circle	1.	Saratoga	134.38 miles	43.05.54.73 N 73.35.35.81 W
	2.	Norwich [26 <sup>th</sup> Regiment]	134.79 miles	41.32.09.54 N 72.04.55.59 W
	3.	Fort Griswold	134.32 miles	41.21.17.94 N 72.04.45.91 W
Second Circle	1.	Baltimore (Columbus)	170.15 miles	39.20.10.86 N 76.34.28.27 W
	2.	US Regulars, Gettysburg	170.86 miles	39.48.40.45 N 77.14.08.71 W
	3.	Pennsylvania University	171.11 miles	40.47.43.83 N 77.51.48.04 W
Third Circle	1.	Joseph Smith, VT	205.70 miles	43.49.25.69 N 72.28.20.76 W
	2.	Antietam – Ohio Mon.	206.61 miles	39.28.31.33 N 77.44.47.14 W
	3.	Antietam – Philadelphia	206.59 miles	39.28.42.49 N 77.44.57.11 W
Fourth Circle	1.	Macdonough, Plattsburgh	241.11 miles	44.41.56.58 N 73.27.04.53 W
	2.	Point Lookout	241.27 miles	38.04.24.42 N 76.20.31.99 W
	3.	McKinley, Buffalo	242.12 miles	42.53.11.12 N 78.52.41.34 W
Outer Circle	1.	Raleigh	438.56 miles	35.46.51.12 N 78.38.20.70 W
	2.	Detroit pair (east)	438.45 miles	42.20.10.30 N 83.03.00.32 W
	3.	Detroit pair (west)	438.47 miles	42.20.09.77 N 83.03.01.61 W

---

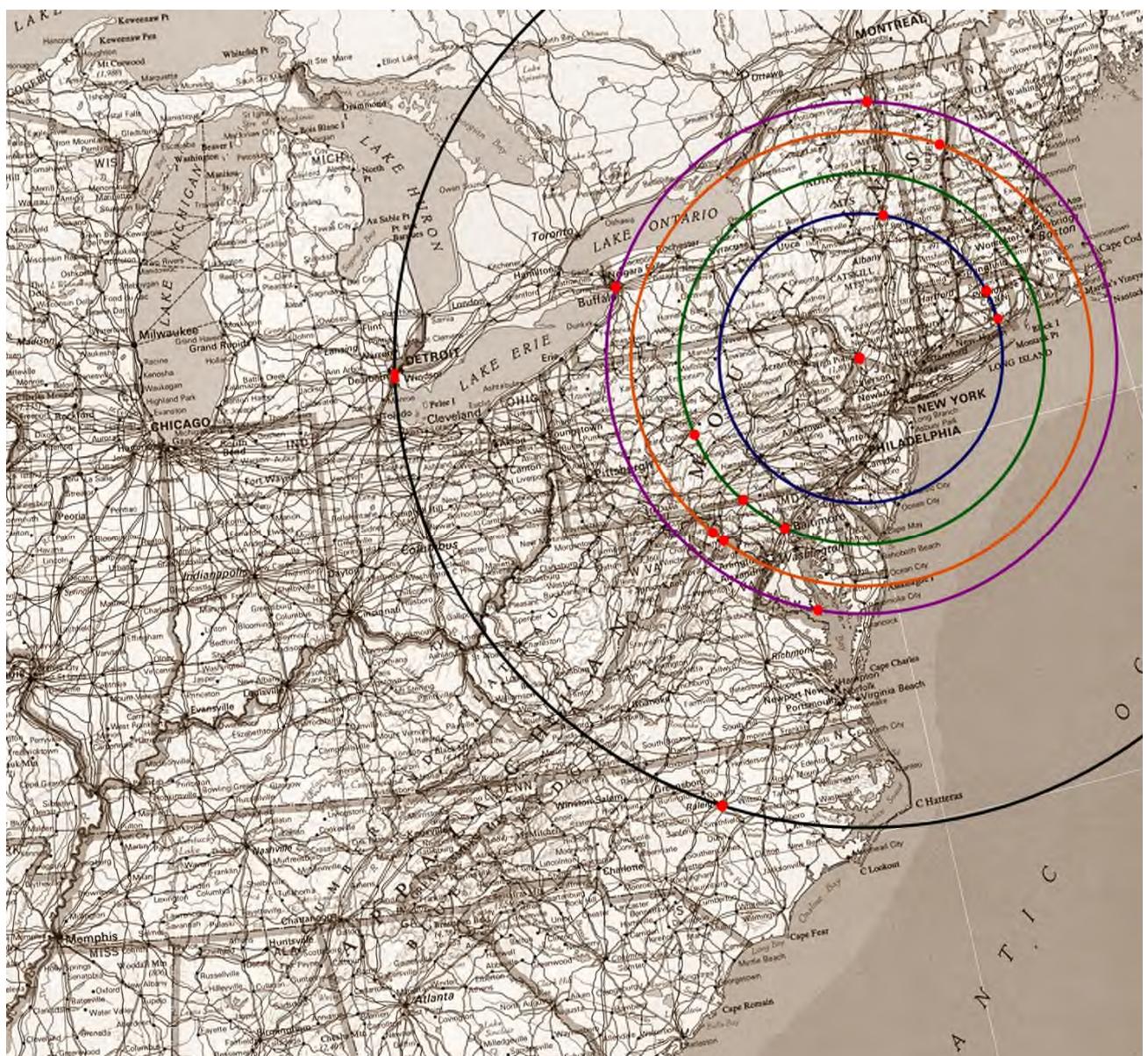
**"And I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images, and cast your carcases upon the carcases of your idols, and my soul shall abhor you."**

– Leviticus 26:30

---

## High Point Baal Circles

where each circle has 3 obelisks

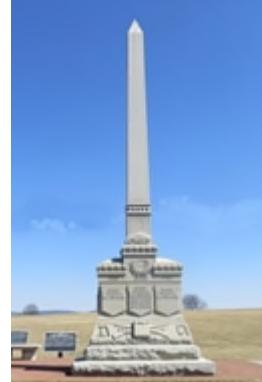


This, or a similar icon, is found in most Masonic lodges.

## Obelisks in the High Point Baal Circles

		
<b>Saratoga</b> 154ft tall	<b>Norwich</b> 27ft tall	<b>Fort Griswold</b> 135ft tall

		
<b>Baltimore</b> 44ft tall	<b>US Regulars</b> 85ft tall	<b>Pennsylvania Univ.</b> 32ft tall

		
<b>Joseph Smith</b> 50ft tall	<b>Antietam – Ohio</b> 23ft tall	<b>Antietam – Philadelphia</b> 73ft tall

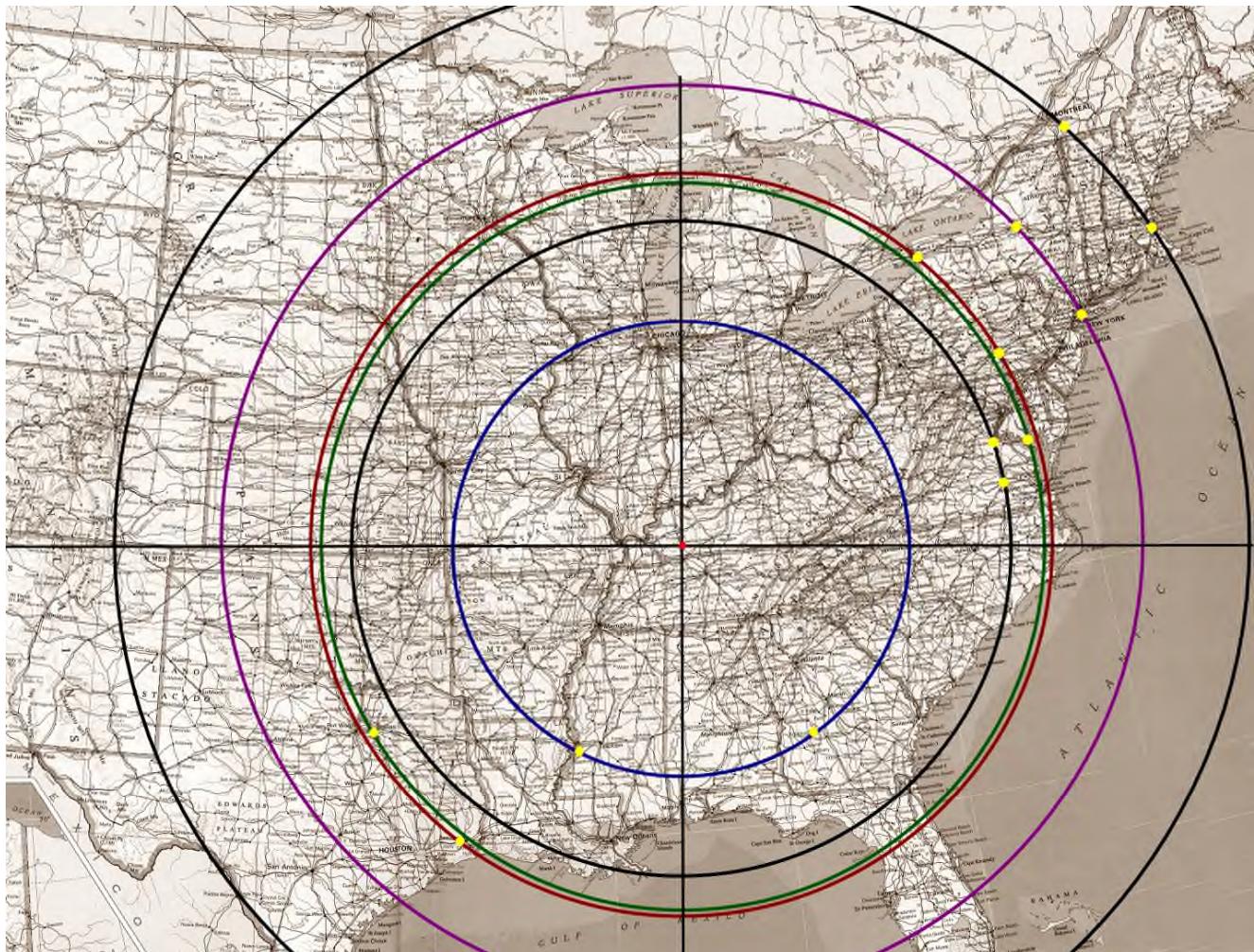
		
<b>Macdonough</b> 135ft tall	<b>Point Lookout</b> 80ft tall	<b>Buffalo</b> 96ft tall

		
<b>Raleigh</b> c.40ft tall	<b>Detroit [A]</b> c.12-15ft tall	<b>Detroit [B]</b> c.12-15ft tall

### Jefferson Davis Monument, Kentucky – 351ft

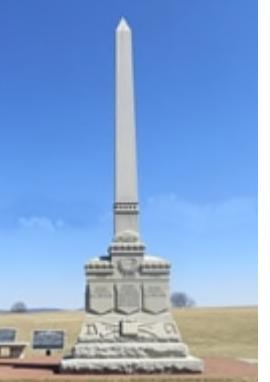
No survey of the high places of America could omit the second tallest obelisk in the world – the Jefferson Davis monument in Kentucky, which towers 351ft into the sky. This is a shrine to Baal (not a memorial to Jefferson Davis), and has at least twelve concentric Baal circles dancing around it.

What are the odds of something like this happening by chance? Given that we are talking mainly of the US east of the Rockies and of state-owned obelisks of significant stature, we can estimate the odds by dividing the entire territory into concentric channels, each a mile wide, with the Jefferson Davis obelisk at the center. This would give us a minimum of 500 such channels. Assuming at least 100 obelisks 'qualify' for a place, then the odds of any one channel having two obelisks – purely by chance – is 1 in 5. By the same token, the odds of two channels, each having two obelisks, is 1 in 25 (1/5x5). Thus, the odds of ten such channels arising, purely by chance, is 5\*10 or 1 in 9.7 million. Since we are talking about 12 concentric circles, not ten, the odds are 1 in 244 million.



**Jefferson Davis Baal Circles showing,  
from the center, circles #3, #4, #7, #8, #9 and #11.**

### **Obelisks in the Jefferson Davis Baal Circles**

		
Andersonville, GA	Antietam 'Ohio', MD	Point Lookout, MD

		
<b>Buffalo, NY</b>	<b>Cleopatra's Needle</b>	<b>Penn State, PA</b>

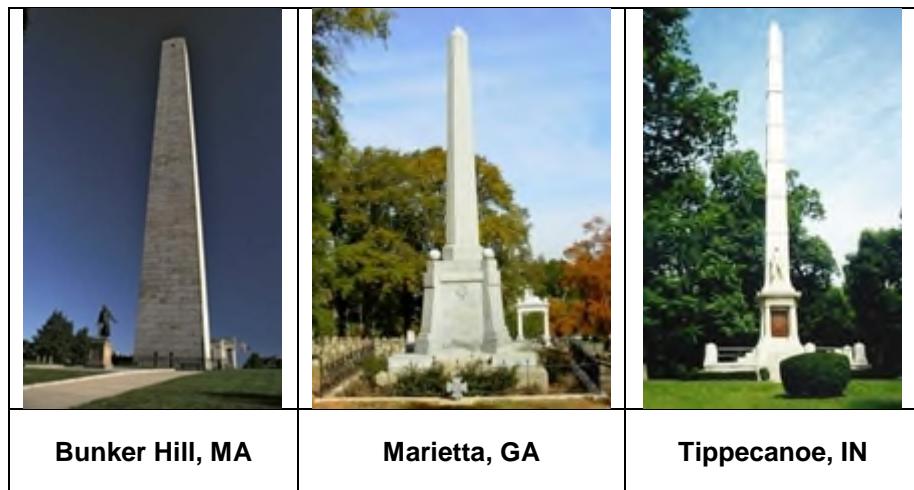
		
<b>Council Bluffs, IA</b>	<b>Dallas, TX</b>	<b>Denver, CO</b>

		
<b>Farnham, Quebec</b>	<b>Little Rock, AR</b>	<b>Beaumont, TX</b>

		
Fredericksburg, VA	'New York', Vicksburg	North Kingstown, RI

		
Oriskany, Rome, NY	Jefferson Davis, KY	Mobridge, SD

		
Petersburg, VA	Harrisburg, PA	Star Island, NH

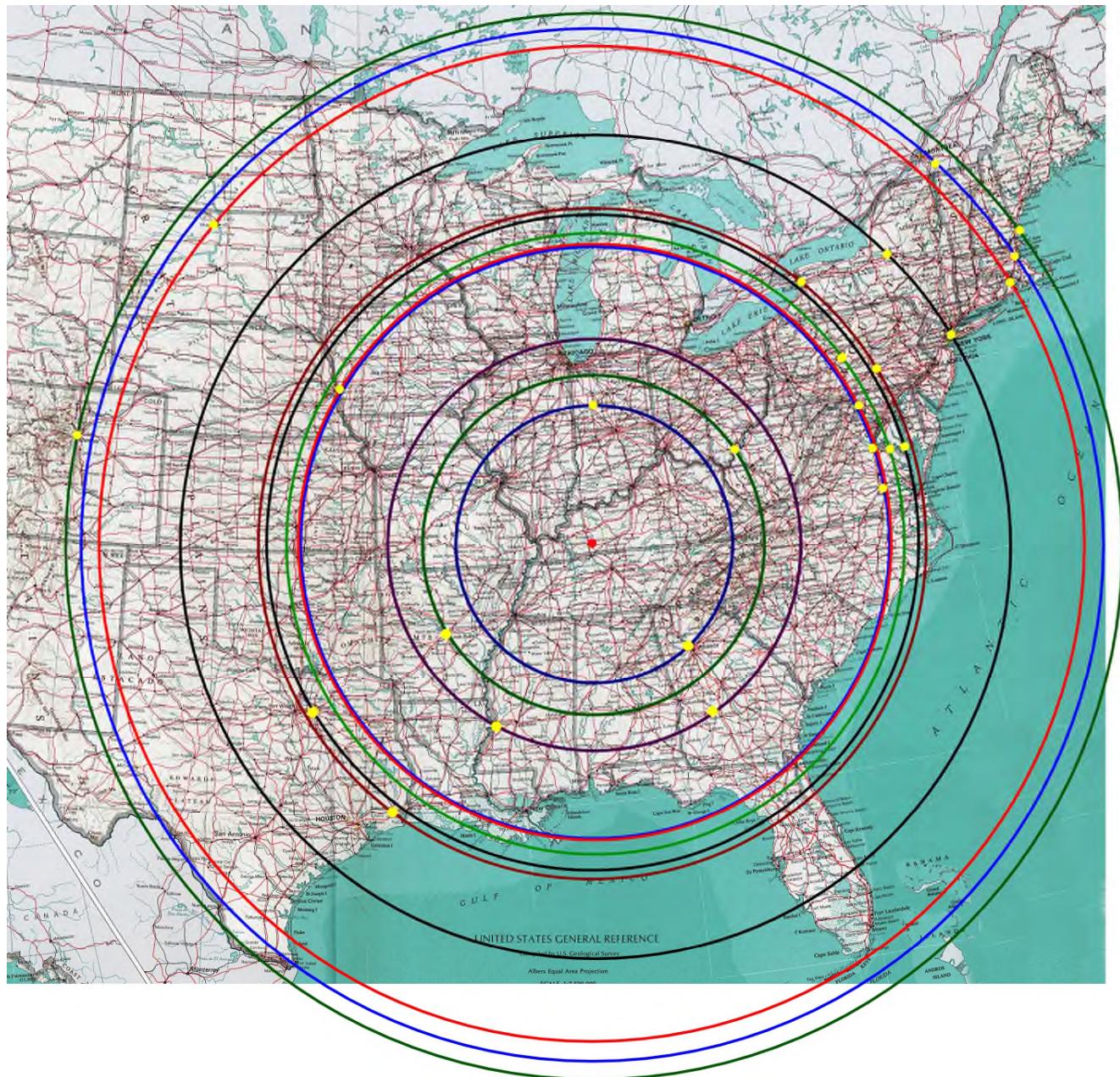


Center		Jefferson Davis Obelisk, Kentucky		36.50.31.49 N 87.18.00.89 W
			Distance	
<b>Inner Circle</b>	1.	Tippecanoe Memorial, Battle Ground, IN	253.93	40.30.21.77 N 86.50.40.89 W
	2.	Confederate Memorial, Marietta, GA	252.93	33.56.45.37 N 84.32.56.12 W
<b>2<sup>nd</sup> Circle</b>	1.	Cornstalk Monument, Point Pleasant, WV	313.95	38.50.21.58 N 82.08.26.76 W
	2.	Confederate Monument, Little Rock, AR	314.39	34.43.39.50 N 92.15.35.76 W
<b>3<sup>rd</sup> Circle</b>	1.	Ohio Monument, Andersonville, GA	367.77	32.11.44.97 N 87.07.45.53 W
	2.	New York Monument, Vicksburg, MS	367.77	32.22.34.66 N 90.50.00.37 W
<b>4<sup>th</sup> Circle</b>	1.	Mary Washington Mem., Fredericksburg, VA	548.73	38.18.21.03 N 78.28.08.20 W
	2.	Mahone Obelisk, Petersburg, VA	548.93	37.13.07.08 N 77.22.41.42 W
<b>5<sup>th</sup> Circle</b>	1.	Ohio Monument, Antietam, MD	550.74	39.28.31.33 N 77.44.47.14 W
	2.	Lincoln Monument, Council Bluffs, IA	551.67	41.16.04.66 N 95.51.09.81 W
<b>6<sup>th</sup> Circle</b>	1.	Penn State Obelisk, State College, PA	577.21	40.47.43.81 N 77.51.48.04 W
	2.	Wakefield Washington, Westmoreland Co, VA	577.37	38.11.01.92 N 76.55.12.63 W
<b>7<sup>th</sup> Circle</b>	1.	Memorial Obelisk, Point Lookout, MD	608.02	38.04.24.42 N 76.20.31.99 W
	2.	Dealey Plaza Obelisk, Dallas, TX	608.39	32.46.44.34 N 96.48.29.21 W
<b>8<sup>th</sup> Circle</b>	1.	McKinley Monument, Buffalo, NY	611.29	42.53.11.12 N 78.52.41.34 W
	2.	Dauphin County Obelisk, Harrisburg, PA	610.90	40.17.30.13 N 76.54.00.46 W
	3.	Lucas Gusher Obelisk, Beaumont, TX	610.84	30.02.00.75 N 94.04.44.85 W
<b>9<sup>th</sup> Circle</b>	1.	Oriskany Memorial, Rome, NY	768.00	43.10.38.24 N 75.22.10.29 W
	2.	Cleopatra's Needle, Central Park, NYC	768.24	40.46.46.68 N 73.57.55.41 W
<b>10<sup>th</sup> Circle</b>	1.	War Memorial, North Kingstown, RI	909.28	41.34.15.89 N 71.27.09.05 W
	2.	Sacagawea Obelisk, Mobridge, SD	909.48	45.30.57.12 N 100.29.17.14 W
<b>11<sup>th</sup> Circle</b>	1.	War Memorial Obelisk, Farnham, Quebec	945.78	45.17.04.13 N 72.58.34.95 W
	2.	Bunker Hill Monument, Boston, MA	944.93	42.22.34.87 N 71.03.38.77 W
<b>Outer Circle</b>	1.	Tucke Obelisk, Star Island, NH	980.05	42.58.32.23 N 70.36.48.75 W
	2.	War Memorial Obelisk, Denver, CO	980.25	39.44.21.28 N 104.59.11.83 W

**Note: Monuments in each circle are listed clockwise, starting at 12.00.**

<b>Center</b>		<b>Jefferson Davis Obelisk, Kentucky</b>	351
		<b>HEIGHT in feet</b>	
<b>Inner Circle</b>	1.	Tippecanoe Memorial, Battle Ground, IN	85
	2.	Confederate Memorial, Marietta, GA	20
<b>2<sup>nd</sup> Circle</b>	1.	Cornstalk Monument, Point Pleasant, WV	84
	2.	Confederate Monument, Little Rock, AR	18
<b>3<sup>rd</sup> Circle</b>	1.	Ohio Monument, Andersonville, GA	40
	2.	New York Monument, Vicksburg, MS	40
<b>4<sup>th</sup> Circle</b>	1.	Mary Washington Mem., Fredericksburg, VA	50
	2.	Mahone Obelisk, Petersburg, VA	25
<b>5<sup>th</sup> Circle</b>	1.	Ohio Monument, Antietam, MD	23
	2.	Lincoln Monument, Council Bluffs, IA	25
<b>6<sup>th</sup> Circle</b>	1.	Penn State Obelisk, State College, PA	32
	2.	Wakefield Washington, Westmoreland Co, VA	50
<b>7<sup>th</sup> Circle</b>	1.	Memorial Obelisk, Point Lookout, MD	80
	2.	Dealey Plaza Obelisk, Dallas, TX	25
<b>8<sup>th</sup> Circle</b>	1.	McKinley Monument, Buffalo, NY	96
	2.	Dauphin County Obelisk, Harrisburg, PA	110
	3.	Lucas Gusher Obelisk, Beaumont, TX	58
<b>9<sup>th</sup> Circle</b>	1.	Oriskany Memorial, Rome, NY	112
	2.	Cleopatra's Needle, Central Park, NYC	69
<b>10<sup>th</sup> Circle</b>	1.	War Memorial, North Kingstown, RI	20
	2.	Sacagawea Obelisk, Mobridge, SD	15
<b>11<sup>th</sup> Circle</b>	1.	War Memorial Obelisk, Farnham, Quebec	20
	2.	Bunker Hill Monument, Boston, MA	221
<b>Outer Circle</b>	1.	Tucke Obelisk, Star Island, NH	46
	2.	War Memorial Obelisk, Denver, CO	30

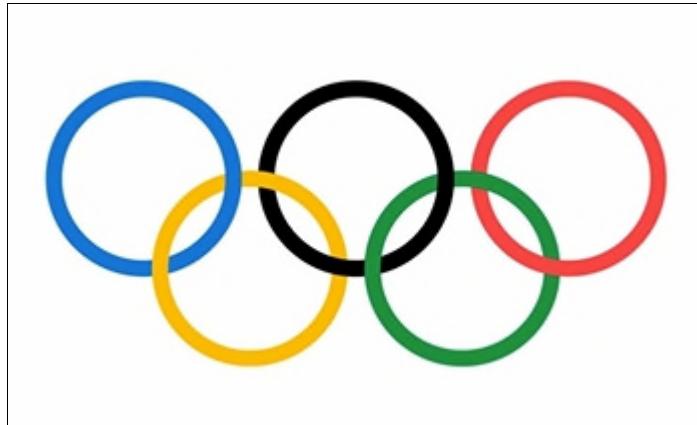
**Note: Monuments in each circle are listed clockwise, starting at 12.00.**



**The 12 Baal circles around the Jefferson Davis obelisk in Kentucky.**

## The Olympic Logo

We are all familiar with the Olympic logo, which comprises 5 intersecting colored rings, but what does it mean?



Official logo of the Olympics

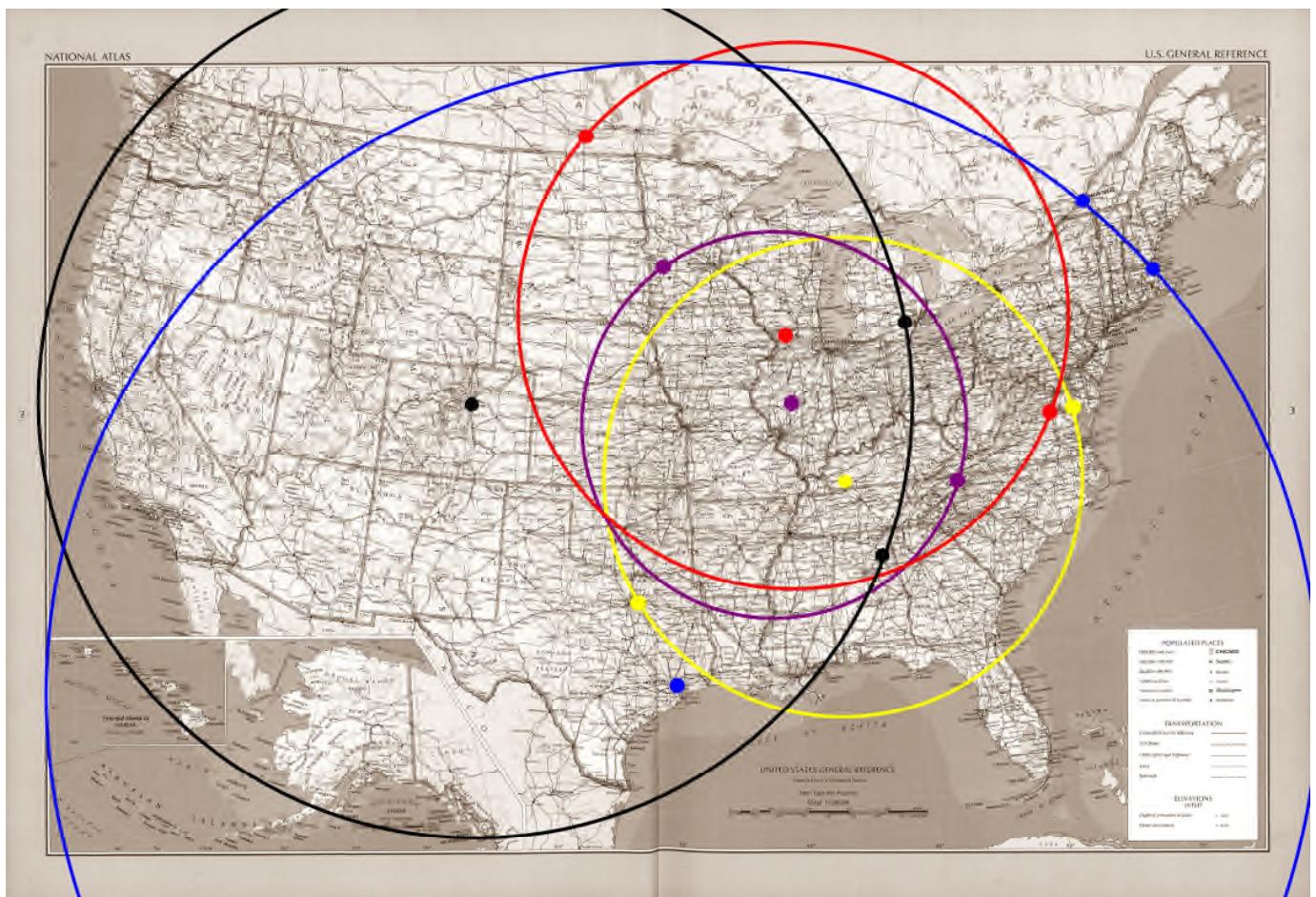
The Olympics are part of the Illuminati program to unify the nations and bring about a One World Government. They are even named after Mount Olympus in Greece, fabled home of the 'gods' or fallen angels. The Olympic torch, which receives a great deal of coverage on television every four years, is carried over long distances by selected athletes and celebrities, signifying the god, Prometheus, who stole fire from heaven and brought it to mankind. As such it symbolizes the so-called 'Light-Giver', Lucifer, whom the Illuminati worship as the one true god.

CIRCLE				Height
Blue	Central obelisk	Houston, TX	29.43.07.08 N 95.23.27.31 W	80
	1 <sup>st</sup> obelisk	Pioneers, Montreal	45.30.07.90 N 73.33.17.26 W	41
	2 <sup>nd</sup> obelisk	Bunker Hill, MS	42.22.34.87 N 71.03.38.77 W	221
Black	Central obelisk	Denver, CO	39.44.21.28 N 104.59.11.83 W	30
	1 <sup>st</sup> obelisk	Avis, Pittsfield, MI	42.12.47.06 N 83.44.45.84 W	c.50
	2 <sup>nd</sup> obelisk	Gadsden, AL	34.00.21.38 N 86.00.04.79 W	67
Red	Central obelisk	Freeport, IL	42.17.52.20 N 89.37.18.82 W	83
	1 <sup>st</sup> obelisk	Mary Washington, VA	38.18.21.03 N 78.28.08.20 W	50
	2 <sup>nd</sup> obelisk	Wawanesa, Manitoba	49.35.35.56 N 99.41.03.98 W	c.12
Yellow	Central obelisk	Jefferson Davis, KY	36.50.31.49 N 87.18.00.89 W	351
	1 <sup>st</sup> obelisk	Point Lookout, MD	38.04.24.42 N 76.20.31.99 W	80
	2 <sup>nd</sup> obelisk	Dallas, TX	32.46.44.34 N 96.48.29.21 W	25
Purple	Central obelisk	Lincoln's Tomb, IL	39.49.23.62 N 89.39.20.55 W	117
	1 <sup>st</sup> obelisk	Elizabethton, TN	36.20.55.17 N 82.12.37.91 W	60
	2 <sup>nd</sup> obelisk	Camp Release, MN	44.55.59.50 N 95.44.52.54 W	51

[See chart overleaf] Read chart clockwise from 12.00.

Consider the following chart, which shows a number of randomly selected Baal circles across the United States. The obelisks in question are massive – see the table on the previous page. By displaying each circle in a different color we can discern the origin of the Olympic logo.

As intended by the Illuminati, the Olympic logo represents the huge network of Baal circles that cover the earth.



## CONCLUSION

The world is controlled with great cunning from behind the scenes by a co-ordinated group of men who hate the LORD God of Israel. Their god is Baal or Osiris or Lucifer. In return for great wealth and political power, they serve this supernatural being and help him achieve his long-cherished goal of installing his 'son' as 'christ' on earth.

As we have explained in previous papers, the construction of Baal circles is an important part of their religion. Through this means they worship and venerate the fallen angels. They would also appear to regard these circles as a source or conduit of supernatural power. This means they have an incentive to build more and more of them. As we advance further into the darkness of the End Time – before Christ Jesus returns to destroy the Satanic world system – we will see obelisks appearing with greater frequency in our towns and cities. They will be installed in novel and innovative ways, as works of art or symbols of peace, unity, and progress. We are already seeing this. The cost will be covered, not by public subscription or federal funding, as in the past, but by private donors, tax-exempt foundations, and big corporations.

---

The Satanic world system will boast and exalt itself into the End time, but the pride of the mighty will be brought low when Christ returns:

**"For the Lord GOD of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined,  
in the midst of all the land...Behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, shall lop  
the bough with terror: and the high ones of stature shall be hewn down,  
and the haughty shall be humbled."**  
– Isaiah 10:10 and 33

Remember, it is coming, the great day of the LORD, "the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall." Christ Jesus will do His Father's will, and the Children of Wickedness will scarcely be able to believe what they see.

---

**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
February 16, 2018**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2018**

# The Strange Baal Circles around Nashville Baptist College

by Jeremy James



Official website photo of Nashville Baptist College

The Word of God refers again and again to man's imagination and its dark propensity for evil. Around 2400 BC our heavenly Father destroyed virtually all life on earth because of this: "**And GOD saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually.**" (Genesis 6:5)

One reason the darkness of this world is not obvious to most Christians is the physical comfort that so many still enjoy. Despite the prevailing spiritual decay all around us, the professing church continues to focus only on microscopic islands of righteousness and to ignore the great continent of wickedness on which our civilization rests. Christ referred to this in the Book of Revelation when he addressed the church of Laodicea. His scorching rebuke applied, not only to the local church in Laodicea at that time, but to the final phase of church history in which we now live:

**"Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:" (Revelation 3:17)**

The blindness in question is very real. Since most pastors and ministers are afflicted by it, its looming presence is largely ignored. How can the LORD heal a condition which the pastors themselves refuse to acknowledge? When blind Bartimaeus approached Jesus with his loud appeals, the Lord asked him what he wanted. We would have thought this was obvious, but Jesus wanted the man to declare that he was blind. Only then would he heal him.

The church today is determined to hide from its own blindness. Its leaders feel their way along with outrageous self-confidence, pretending to discern the will of God while shamefully ignoring the plainly stated commandments set out in His Word.

Ireland is about to hold a referendum – a national plebiscite or popular vote – to decide whether or not, under certain circumstances, unborn children should be killed. Despite the obvious moral and spiritual obscenity being foisted on the people of Ireland by a corrupt government, our 'Christian' ministers and pastors, collectively, are completely silent!

In August 2017 we wrote to 124 ministers and pastors of Bible-believing churches in Ireland, offering to host a one-day seminar in Dublin where church leaders could discuss and agree details of a campaign to resist what the government was trying to do. Only three replied.

We wrote again recently to the same ministers and pastors – Presbyterian, Evangelical, Methodist, Baptist, Pentecostal, Nazarene – repeating our offer. How many replied? Not one.

### **Abrogation of responsibility**

From numerous enquiries we have made, we know that no initiative of any kind is planned by the church in Ireland to deal seriously with the threatened legalization of abortion-for-convenience in this country. It matters not to these pastors and ministers that a regime similar to that in the UK could soon be operating in this country if the 8<sup>th</sup> Amendment – which grants equal rights to the mother and her unborn child – is repealed. The UK routinely kills late-term children in the womb who are known to have Down syndrome or some other debilitating condition.

It is just as Jesus said: "...**and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked.**" The majority of ministers and pastors in Ireland are blind to the fact that they have locked out Christ and follow instead an idol fashioned after their own imagination.



**Children imitating their ministers and pastors.**

## Grievous Wolves

This introduction may seem unrelated to the title of this paper, but the situation at the American Baptist College in Nashville, Tennessee, and the situation in Ireland are all part of the same blindness. Those who choose not to see are as 'blind' as those who can't see. The blight is so serious that one must ask whether the ministry on both sides of the Atlantic includes substantial numbers of pastors and preachers whose allegiance to the church is non-existent, individuals who have been placed there by the Enemy to undermine Biblical Christianity and advance the goals of Ecumenism, 'unity' and the New World Order.

The Church of Rome boasted long ago that it would do just that! The Jesuits have for generations trained their agents to serve as impeccable Baptist pastors and Evangelical preachers. By this well-honed duplicity they have infiltrated the Bible-believing church and taken control of countless influential positions. This is why seemingly well-grounded, Bible-believing leaders can suddenly espouse the spirit and false doctrines of Rome.

As leaders *within* the church of Christ, they are able, like "**grievous wolves**," to steer their unsuspecting flocks in whatever direction they choose and introduce all kinds of practices to promote an ecumenical mindset – the *Alpha Course*, the *Walk to Emmaus*, contemplative spirituality, the eucharistic presence, the teachings of the so-called Church Fathers, mystical and ascetic prayer and reflection, inter-faith services, inter-faith hymns, sentimental rituals, the social gospel, watered-down Bible translations, and so forth.

## The American Baptist College

The *Wikipedia* entry on the American Baptist College states:

### Baptist World Center

Dedicated in 1989, the Baptist World Center was constructed as a state-of-the-art Official International Headquarters for the National Baptist Convention USA, Inc. It is the very first building of its kind erected by the convention. The Baptist World Center is located on the south edge of the [Nashville] campus, on the original site of the former National Baptist Missionary Training center. It houses administrative offices of the National Baptist Convention, USA, Inc. and is used by American Baptist College for classroom space, events, workshops, and the campus dining hall. The sanctuary is large enough to accommodate the Annual Mid-Winter Board Meeting of the National Baptist Convention USA, Inc., as well as annual lectures and major conferences and convocations of the college.

Our analysis shows that the specially constructed, state-of-the-art building which they mention is surrounded by a series of Baal circles, including 9 in which both obelisks in the set are at least 40ft tall. In fact, six of them are among the 30 tallest obelisks in North America.

**Table A** below lists the circles we have identified, where the center in every case is the state-of-the-art building occupied by the American Baptist College in Nashville, Tennessee. It comprises 13 concentric circles (or 'mile-wide rings') defined by a pair of obelisks along their circumference.

**TABLE A**  
**The 13 Baal Circles around Nashville Baptist College**

	Obelisk Pair	Height in ft.	Distance from Center (miles)
1	(a) Soldiers Monument, Elizabethton, TN	60	255.80
	(b) Charles S Hills Obelisk, St Louis, MO	50 est	255.22
2	(a) Cornstalk Obelisk, Point Pleasant, WV	84	313.44
	(b) Kings Mountain Obelisk, Kings Mountain, SC	83	312.84
3	(a) Fort Amanda Obelisk, Lima, OH	40	337.84
	(b) Veterans Memorial, Andalusia, AL	42	337.61
4	(a) NY Obelisk, Vicksburg, MS	40	350.70
	(b) World War II Monument, Lexington, SC	45 [est]	349.83
5	(a) Washington Obelisk, Charleston, SC	42	456.92
	(b) Veterans Obelisk, Raleigh, NC	40	457.44
6	(a) Mount Moriah Masons Obelisk, Kansas, MO	30	467.30
	(b) Two obelisks at Grand Circus Park, Detroit, MI	15 [x2]	468.17
7	(a) Penn State Obelisk, State College, PA	33	577.89
	(b) US Regulars Obelisk, Gettysburg, PA	85	577.31
8	(a) Lucas Gusher Obelisk, Beaumont, TX	58	599.11
	(b) Columbus Obelisk, Baltimore, MD	45	599.12
9	(a) Celebration Place Obelisk, Kissimmee, FL	c.70	623.32
	(b) Memoria in Aeterna, Tampa, FL	c.50	622.65
10	(a) DeSoto Tower, DeSoto, TX	50+	624.20
	(b) McKinley Obelisk, Buffalo, NY	96	624.91
11	(a) Waterman Obelisk, Valley Forge, PA	30	673.56
	(b) Newtown Battlefield Obelisk, Elmira, NY	70	673.37
12	(a) Flagler Obelisk, Miami, FL	110	817.99
	(b) Veterans Obelisk, Milford, CT	35	817.94
13	(a) Bunker Hill Obelisk, Boston, MA	221	942.61
	(b) Pioneers Obelisk, Montreal, Canada	41	942.55

The geographical co-ordinates for each of the above may be found in **Appendix A**.

## Could this happen by chance?

Could this happen by chance? To answer this we need to know how many obelisks of significant size are dotted across America and southern Canada. We list in **Appendix A** the obelisks we know to be 40ft tall or more. They were identified via geographical websites such as *waymarking.com* and *geograph.com*, as well as war memorial websites and websites listing notable monuments in each state.

The total geographical area we are considering lies east of the Rockies and forms a circle with a radius of about five hundred miles around Nashville. This means there is space for about 500 'mile wide rings' [Our previous papers show that each of these Babylonian 'rings' or 'circles' has a perimeter a mile wide]. The odds that any ring would have an obelisk at least 40ft tall is therefore 1 in 5 (There are about 100 obelisks of this size east of the Rockies). Therefore the odds that the American Baptist College should have 9 such rings is  $5^9$  (5 to the power of 9) or nearly 1 in 2 million.

So did it happen by chance? Of course not.

But there's more.

The photo of the American Baptist College shown at the start of this paper is the same one displayed on its own official website [[www.abcnash.edu/](http://www.abcnash.edu/)]. It seems innocent enough, right? But why is a tree obscuring part of the building?



There are no other photos on the website that show the complete building. In fact photos of the building are not easy to find on the Internet. However, if we go into Google's 'Streetview' service and take a tour around the campus, we can see what the website photo was designed to conceal:

National Baptist Convention, Baptist World Center

1700 Baptist World Center Drive, Nashville, TN 37207



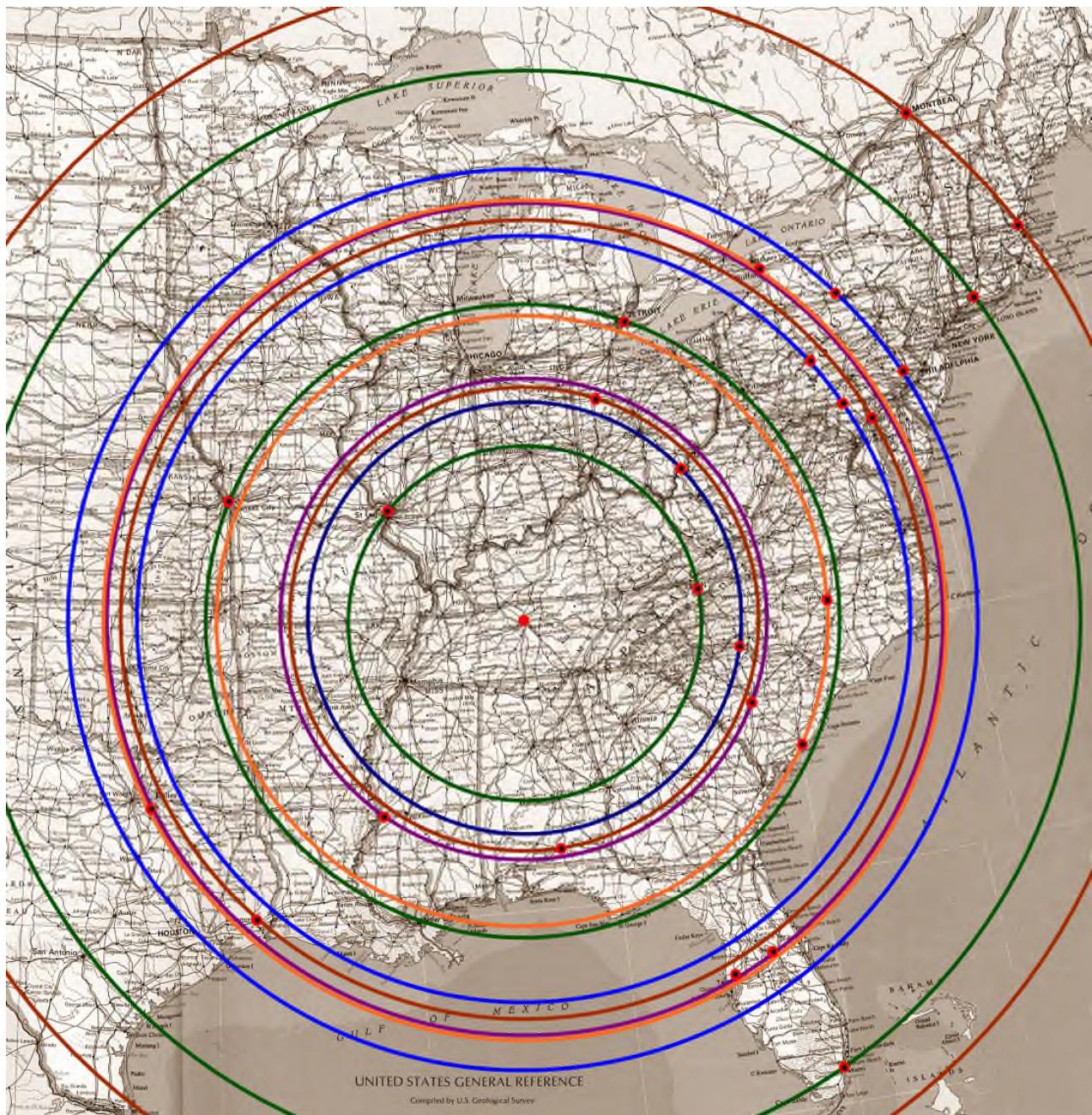
Ah yes, another obelisk! And not just an obelisk on the campus grounds, but an obelisk located right at the heart of the building. It looks like it might be 80ft tall, if not taller.

In all our research into the bizarre occult world of obelisks and the strange people who construct them, we have never found an instance like this. It takes extraordinary arrogance to place an obelisk inside a public building! How much more so, then, when that building is supposedly dedicated to the work of Christ. This was clearly intended to blaspheme the LORD God of Israel.

Where are the Bible-believing Christians in America today? Has it not occurred to anyone that this building, with its idolatrous obelisk, is an abomination?



## - The Nashville Baal Circles -



*Counting outward from the inner green circle, in a clockwise direction from 12.00 -*

1	Elizabethton TN and St Louis MO	8	Baltimore MD and Beaumont TX
2	Point Pleasant WV and King's Mountain SC	9	Kissimmee FL and Tampa FL
3	Lima OH and Andalusia AL	10	Buffalo NY and DeSoto TX
4	Lexington SC and Vicksburg MS	11	Newtown NY and Valley Forge PA
5	Raleigh NC and Charleston SC	12	Milford CT and Miami FL
6	Detroit MI and Kansas MO	13	Montreal Canada and Boston MA
7	State College PA and Gettysburg PA		

Please note that circles 9 and 10 are very close together.  
This map is intended only to illustrate the evidence set out in Table A.

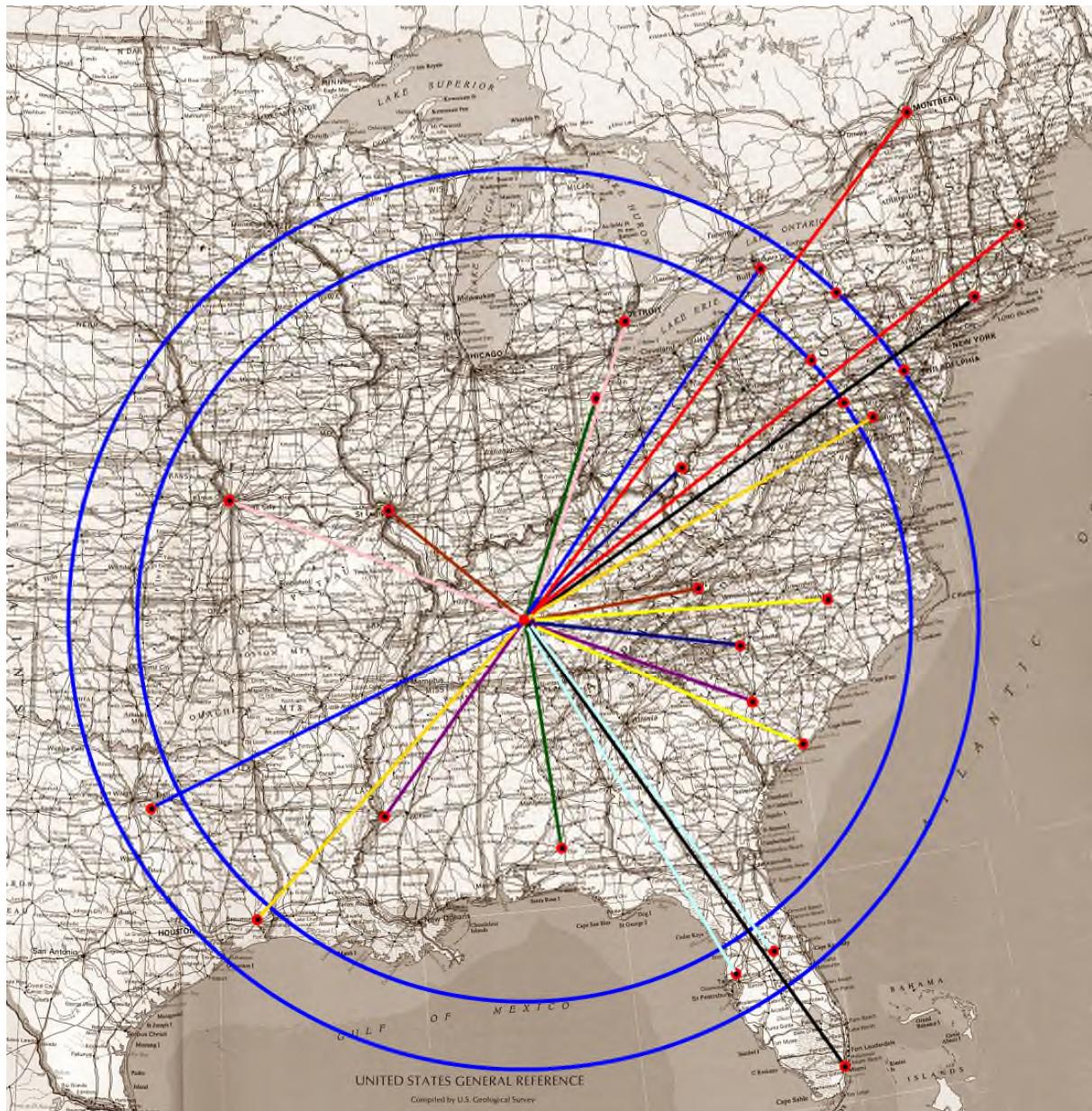


Chart showing Nashville as the 'Sun' at the center of the 'Solar System', around which the gods orbit in submissive obedience to their Celestial Master. If it looks similar to the *solar system* as depicted in classroom charts, it is because the solar system itself is simply a Babylonian fiction based on Baal Circles. In reality, the earth is flat and stationary and countless millions of times larger than the sun – just as the Bible teaches. This means the so-called solar system does not exist! It is nothing but a wicked deception devised by the Babylonian Elite to attack the Word of God and destroy humanity's trust in the Bible. As a result most people today believe many of the lies about 'outer space', 'alien civilizations', 'other forms of life', and the possibility of 'other earth-like planets'. This is all part of the great End Time deception. The same people who built the Baal Circles also built NASA. Their god is Apollo (who is also known as Osiris, Helios, Baal, etc).

## The Worship of Baal

The worship of Baal in Biblical times involved the cutting and preparation of a wooden pole or tree stock, erecting it in the center of a sacred zone or grove, and decorating it with silver and gold foil, along with other types of ornamentation:

"They that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens behind one *tree* in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse, shall be consumed together, saith the LORD."  
- Isaiah 66:17

The word "tree" in the KJV does not occur in the original Hebrew but was added by the translators, as indicated by their use of italics. They are correct in using this interpretation, though it could also refer to a stone idol.

Note the word 'midst' in the verse from Isaiah (underlined). The word for 'midst' in Hebrew is **tâvek** (H8432). Strong defines it as follows:

**H8432** tâvek, taw'-vek; from an unused root meaning to sever; a bisection, i.e. (by implication) the centre: (Strong)

Gesenius is even clearer: "the middle of a thing, so called from its being divided."

The idol stood in the midst or middle of the grove, As such it occupied the center, which is a key concept in the Babylonian religion. Lucifer, the sun god, always wants to occupy the center.

The Word of God goes on to describe for our benefit, in the book of Jeremiah, the way this idol was prepared:

"For the customs of the people are vain: for one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the axe. They deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not. They are upright as the palm tree, but speak not: they must needs be borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither also is it in them to do good..."

But they are altogether brutish and foolish: the stock is a doctrine of vanities. Silver spread into plates is brought from Tarshish, and gold from Uphaz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: ...

Every man is brutish in his knowledge: every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them. They are vanity, and the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish."

- Jeremiah 10:3-5, 8-9, 14-15

The word "stock" (underlined) should be noted [Strong's H6086 – 'ets']. Gesenius defines it as follows -

אָלָא plur. מְלָאִים, const. מְלָאָה m.—(1) *a tree* (Arabic شَجَرَة a staff, a bone; compare the Gr. ἄρνης, a branch, and ἄστρεον (Sansc. *asthi*), Lat. *hasta*. For *wood* there is commonly used in Arabic the cognate form <sup>سُوْد</sup>عُود.

Hebr. עַל follows the analogy of the verb עָזַח to be hard, firm. Chald. with the letters softened, has עַל wood). עַל tree of life (see עַל), Gen. 2:9. Often collect. *trees*. עַל פְּרִי עַל fruitbearing trees, Gen. 1:11.

(2) wood, specially of a wooden post, stake, gibbet, Gen. 40:19; Deu. 21:22; Josh. 10:26; used of a wooden idol, Jer. 2:27. Pl. עַלִּים *wood*, sticks, logs for fuel, Gen. 22:3, 9; Lev. 1:7; 4:12; used of materials for building, Ex. 25:10; 1 Ki. 6:23, 31, 32. Compare עַל No. 1.

The stock is equivalent to what we understand today as an obelisk or sacred pillar. Pagans believed they made contact with the gods through their worship of this idol, crafted by their own hands. The priests of Ancient Egypt indulged in this practice in grand style, a practice which is perpetuated today through the religion of Freemasonry. Members of the lower degrees appear to have only a cursory understanding of what the obelisk actually signifies, but those in the higher degrees know better.

"Then did Solomon build an high place for Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the hill that is before Jerusalem, and for Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon."

— 1 Kings 11:7

The obelisk is a phallic symbol representing the sun and the male organ of generation. It is in essence an obscene celebration of Lucifer and his supernatural power. This god is also known as Osiris, Apollo or Helios, whose divine emanations are believed to bathe mankind in the same way that the sun's rays illuminate the earth. Thus Freemasonry is a solar cult devoted to the worship and veneration of the sun god, Osiris.

### Unfruitful works of darkness

The Word of God condemns this false religion — "the unfruitful works of darkness" —and exhorts all born-again Christians to do likewise. Edmond Ronayne, who by the grace of God escaped the clutches of Freemasonry, condemned these idolatrous works as follows:

...the Apostle Paul, alluding to this same *phallic* worship, speaks of it in terms of the highest reprobation, when he advises the Ephesian Christians to "have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. For," said he, "it is a shame to speak of the things that are done of them in secret." (Ephesians v. 11, 12.) And yet notwithstanding all this, the ministers of our churches – those who claim to be commissioned by the Lord Jesus Christ, to preach the gospel of the grace of God, and to lead men from darkness to light, and the very representatives of that same Apostle Paul – these men I say go into those dark dens of infamy and sin, called Masonic lodges, join themselves to this very same Baal-peor, solemnly swear to maintain and support the wicked religious philosophy of which it forms an important part, use whatever influence they possess in inducing others to follow their example, and when questioned on the subject by even one of their own congregation, they either give a haughty, defiant reply, or else positively lie to hide their wickedness.

- *The Master's Carpet*, p.328

As Worshipful Master in an influential Masonic Lodge in Chicago, Ronayne would have seen and met many of these so-called Christian ministers and pastors during their attendance at Masonic meetings and rituals. They preached Christ in the church but secretly worshipped Baal.

He was writing in the 1870s, but this wicked practice still continues today. This is why the Southern Baptist Convention is such a corrupt organization. It is controlled by the so-called grandmasters of Freemasonry, the devious and deceitful ones who pretend to love the LORD and His Son, Christ Jesus, but secretly serve and worship Baal.

So it is no wonder that one of the most important institutions for promoting true Biblical Christianity in the United States should brazenly display, at its very heart, a massive idol to Baal, or that it should be located at the center of a series of concentric Baal Circles.

### **"Be not afraid of them"**

For all his cleverness, the Enemy has no power over true believers. He can make as many cunning circles as he likes, and erect as many massive obelisks as he likes, but they will make no difference! The true believer is protected from all of this wickedness. Remember the words of Jeremiah which we have just quoted, **"Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither also is it in them to do good."** (**Jeremiah 10:5**)

By exposing these obscenities, we are also exposing the dark duplicity behind them, the true intentions of those who profess to believe God's Word but who are, in reality, sworn servants of Baal. Unless we can recognize these "grievous wolves" and discern their poisonous plan, we will be led further and further into the great End Time deception that will culminate, perhaps sooner than we think, in the arrival of the Antichrist.

Those who serve Baal are indifferent to the evils of abortion. After all, the shedding of innocent blood is a major component in the worship of Moloch – which is just another name for Baal.

The people of Ireland bowed to Baal and his earthly servants in 2001 when they consented to the installation of a massive Baal obelisk in their capital city, the so-called Millennium Spire – one of the tallest Baal shafts in the world. They took another major step along the path of darkness when they voted in favor of homosexual 'marriage' in 2015. And they now appear set to condemn tens of thousands of unborn children to death for social convenience.

The obelisk can do neither evil nor good. But wherever it is found, we know the servants of Baal are snidely proclaiming their supremacy, their secret confederacy, and their determination to undermine and destroy Christianity.



**The American Baptist College, Nashville, Tennessee.**

## CONCLUSION

There is no way to approach a topic like this and not feel the weight of Scripture on our hearts and minds. Its warnings ring loudly in our ears. The god of this world is in rebellion against the LORD God of Israel and against His Son, Christ Jesus of Nazareth. There would seem to be no device too wicked, too devious, too deceitful, or too blasphemous for his purposes. His Babylonian followers are only too willing to serve him and perpetuate the system of worship that he has used since ancient times to draw mankind further and further under his spell. They will continue to produce these pagan idols, perhaps more openly than ever before. We can expect more and more obelisks and pyramids to be installed in public places in the years ahead, along with other symbols and tokens of Egyptian religion.

His followers, who have hidden themselves so well for so long, would seem to be advertising their philosophy – and their dark ambition – with more vigor and more audacity than ever before. A few weeks ago the Freemasons in the UK took out full-page ads in the leading newspapers – *The Times*, *The Guardian*, and *The Telegraph* – to declare that they would no longer tolerate criticism of their fraternity.

Their warning was very plain, 'Enough Is Enough'. It read in part: "The United Grand Lodge of England believes that the ongoing gross misrepresentation of its 200,000 plus members is discrimination. Pure and simple. We owe it to our membership to take this stance, they shouldn't have to feel undeservedly stigmatised. No other organisation would stand for this and nor shall we."

[source: <http://freemasonrytoday.com/ugle-sgc/ugle/enough-is-enough>]

We now know what to expect. Not only will true Biblical Christianity continue to be attacked and undermined from the inside by phony ministers and pastors, perhaps with more zeal and cunning than ever before, but the grandmasters and high-ranking wizards who control the hoards of Babylon will now contrive by various means to portray true Bible-believing Christians as purveyors of hatred, bigotry and intolerance.

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**February 27, 2018**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2018**

## APPENDIX A

### Table of the Tallest Obelisks in the US and southern Canada

Red numbers indicate obelisks that feature in the Nashville Baal Circles.

	OBELISK	Height in feet	Geographical co-ordinates
1	Washington Monument Obelisk, DC	555	38.53.22.10 N 77.02.06.84 W
2	Jefferson Davis Obelisk, KY	351	36.50.31.49 N 87.18.00.89 W
3	Bennington Battle Monument, Bennington, VT	306	42.53.21.16 N 73.12.56.18 W
4	Bunker Hill Monument, Boston, MA	221	42.22.34.87 N 71.03.38.77 W
5	High Point Monument, NJ	220	41.19.15.50 N 74.39.41.85 W
6	Navy Memorial, Vicksburg, MS	202	32.22.35.28 N 90.51.50.40 W
7	Saratoga Monument, Saratoga Springs, NY	155	43.05.54.73 N 73.35.35.81 W
8	Fort Griswold Obelisk, Groton, CT	135	41.21.17.94 N 72.04.45.91 W
9	MacDonough Monument, Plattsburg, NY	135	44.41.56.60 N 73.27.04.54 W
10	Lincoln's Tomb, Springfield, IL	117	39.49.23.62 N 89.39.20.55 W
11	Oriskany Memorial, Rome, NY	112	43.10.38.24 N 75.22.10.29 W
12	Dauphin County Obelisk, Harrisburg, PA	110	40.17.30.13 N 76.54.00.46 W
13	Flagler Memorial, Monument Island, Miami, FL	110	25.47.06.64 N 80.09.09.80 W
14	American Spire of Honor, McAllen, TX	105	26.11.57.00 N 98.15.22.01 W
15	Columbus Monument, Philadelphia, PA	104	39.56.40.73 N 75.08.29.22 W
16	Sergeant Floyd Monument, Sioux City, IA	100	42.27.45.51 N 96.22.40.53 W
17	Lookout Tower, Ridgeland, MS	100	32.26.49.45 N 90.08.46.80 W
18	Leavenworth Natl Cemetery Obelisk, Leavenworth, KS	100	39.16.32.90 N 94.53.05.99 W
19	Battlefield Memorial, Chalmette, LA	100	29.56.32.82 N 89.59.38.90 W
20	Fort Meigs Obelisk, Perrysburg, OH	100	41.33.09.80 N 83.39.05.82 W
21	Veterans Memorial Obelisk, Indianapolis, IN	100	39.46.29.24 N 86.09.24.79 W
22	Westin Horton Plaza Obelisk, San Diego, CA	c.100	32.42.53.07 N 117.09.47.63 W
23	Everett D Reese Obelisk, Newark, OH	100 est	40.04.09.88 N 82.26.48.37 W
24	McKinley Monument, Buffalo, NY	96	42.53.11.12 N 78.52.41.34 W
25	Minnesota State Memorial, Vicksburg, MS	90	32.21.00.00 N 90.50.43.08 W
26	Tippecanoe Memorial, Battle Ground, IN	85	40.30.21.76 N 86.50.40.93 W
27	Fort Mott, Salem, NJ	85	39.36.42.19 N 75.33.21.94 W
28	US Regulars Monument, Gettysburg, PA	85	39.48.40.45 N 77.14.08.71 W
29	Cornstalk Monument, Point Pleasant, WV	84	38.50.21.58 N 82.08.26.76 W
30	Kings Mountain Obelisk, SC	83	35.08.33.12 N 81.22.50.26 W

<b>31</b>	Memorial Obelisk, Point Lookout, MD	80	38.04.24.42 N 76.20.31.99 W
<b>32</b>	Pioneer Memorial, Houston, TX	80	29.43.07.08 N 95.23.27.31 W
<b>33</b>	Ohio Monument, Missionary Ridge, Chattanooga, TN	80	35.01.41.29 N 85.15.29.74 W
<b>34</b>	American Wars Memorial, Winfield, KS	80	37.14.23.52 N 96.59.33.70 W
<b>35</b>	Major General Wool Monument, Troy, NY	76	42.45.40.31 N 73.40.11.24 W
<b>36</b>	Dover Patrol, Brooklyn, NYC	75	40.36.41.19 N 74.02.02.96 W
<b>37</b>	Soldiers & Sailors Monument, Easton, PA	75	40.41.28.43 N 75.12.32.85 W
<b>38</b>	Philadelphia Brigade Memorial, Antietam, MD	73	39.28.42.49 N 77.44.57.11 W
<b>39</b>	Mayor Wentworth Obelisk, Rosehill Cem., Chicago, IL	72	41.59.22.94 N 87.40.33.10 W
<b>40</b>	Luxor Hotel Obelisk, Las Vegas, NV	72	36.05.43.73 N 115.10.24.00 W
<b>41</b>	Celebration Place Obelisk, Kissimmee, FL	70	28.19.46.56 N 81.32.00.87 W
<b>42</b>	Newtown Battlefield Obelisk, Elmira, NY	70	42.02.43.48 N 76.44.00.39 W
<b>43</b>	Cleopatra's Needle, Central Park, NYC	69	40.46.46.68 N 73.57.55.41 W
<b>44</b>	Calgary Millennium Clock Tower, Alberta, Canada	68	51.02.44.25 N 114.05.25.43 W
<b>45</b>	Wolfe-Montcalm, Quebec, Canada	67	46.48.39.91 N 71.12.18.51 W
<b>46</b>	Vance Obelisk, Asheville, NC	65	35.35.42.30 N 82.33.05.30 W
<b>47</b>	Ravine Gardens State Park Obelisk, Palatka, FL	64	29.38.16.17 N 81.38.47.79 W
<b>48</b>	Jamestown Tercentennial Monument, Jamestown, VA	60+	37.12.31.52 N 76.46.39.13 W
<b>49</b>	USS Bennington Memorial, San Diego, CA	60	32.41.23.75 N 117.14.40.02 W
<b>50</b>	Roosevelt Monument, Marias Pass, MT	60	48.19.03.63 N 113.21.10.93 W
<b>51</b>	Soldiers Monument, Elizabethton, TN	60	36.20.55.17 N 82.12.37.91 W
<b>52</b>	Lucas Gusher Obelisk, Beaumont, TX	58	30.02.00.75 N 94.04.44.85 W
<b>53</b>	Abbie Gardner State Historic Site, Arnolds Park, IA	55	43.21.54.60 N 95.08.25.32 W
<b>54</b>	Camp Release, Montevideo, MN	51	44.55.59.51 N 95.44.52.51 W
<b>55</b>	William Jenkins Worth Memorial, NYC	51	40.44.33.92 N 73.59.20.29 W
<b>56</b>	83 <sup>rd</sup> New York Infantry, Gettysburg, PA	51	39.50.34.59 N 77.14.32.16 W
<b>57</b>	Irvine Spectrum Obelisk, Irvine, CA	50 est	33.39.13.15 N 117.44.37.13 W
<b>58</b>	DeSoto Tower, DeSoto, TX	50+	32.36.14.22 N 96.49.24.40 W
<b>59</b>	Spirit of American Citizenship, Gadsden, AL	50+	34.00.21.38 N 86.00.04.79 W
<b>60</b>	Mary Washington Mem., Fredericksburg, VA	50	38.18.21.03 N 78.28.08.20 W
<b>61</b>	Nathanael Green Monument, Savannah, GA	50	32.04.47.70 N 81.05.29.69 W
<b>62</b>	Charles S. Hills Obelisk, St. Louis, MO	50 est	38.41.23.51 N 90.13.31.55 W
<b>63</b>	Cushing Brothers Memorial, Delafield, WI	50	43.03.42.72 N 88.24.58.58 W
<b>64</b>	Sunroad Obelisk, San Diego, CA	50	32.52.40.20 N 117.12.30.00 W

65	Bradley Beach WW1 Monument, Bradley Beach, NJ	50	40.12.13.17 N 74.01.05.40 W
66	Wakefield Washington, Westmoreland Co, VA	50	38.11.01.92 N 76.55.12.61 W
67	Joseph Smith Memorial, Royalton, VT	50	43.49.25.69 N 72.28.20.76 W
68	Signers Monument, Augusta, GA	50	33.28.17.88 N 81.57.41.58 W
69	Moses Fowler, Spring Vale Cem., Lafayette, IN	50	40.27.05.60 N 86.51.40.95 W
70	FM Dougherty, Fairview Cem., Gainesville, TX	50	33.37.50.47 N 97.07.31.18 W
71	Memoria in Aeterna, Tampa, FL	c.50	27.56.58.18 N 82.27.16.50 W
72	Unknown Confederate Dead Monument, Kingston, GA	c.50	34.13.47.54 N 84.56.46.19 W
73	Battle of Cowpens Memorial, Chesnee, SC	50	35.08.12.54 N 81.49.05.25 W
74	Packard Grave Obelisk, Greenville, PA	48	41.24.38.09 N 80.22.52.96 W
75	Tucke Obelisk, Star Island, NH	46	42.58.32.23 N 70.36.48.75 W
76	Nathan Hale Monument, Coventry Cem., CT	45	41.46.04.20 N 72.18.23.27 W
77	World War II Monument, Lexington, SC	45 est	33.58.46.96 N 81.14.11.31 W
78	Mountain Home Veterans Obelisk, Johnson City, TN	45	36.18.23.05 N 82.22.31.81 W
79	Provo Obelisk, Provo, UT	45	40.14.03.42 N 111.38.39.39 W
80	Columbus Obelisk, Herring Run Park, Baltimore, MD	45	39.20.10.86 N 76.34.28.27 W
81	Fort Edwards State Memorial, Warsaw, IL	45	40.21.53.96 N 91.26.10.15 W
82	Crab Island Monument, Lake Champlain, NY	45 est	44.39.47.70 N 73.25.04.60 W
83	Pigeon Roost Memorial, IN	44	38.37.01.84 N 85.46.25.38 W
84	Washington Light Infantry, Charleston, SC	42	32.46.37.27 N 79.55.49.86 W
85	Covington County Veterans Memorial, Andalusia, AL	42	31.18.35.38 N 86.28.34.83 W
86	Sugar House Pioneer Monument, Salt Lake City, UT	42	40.43.31.08 N 111.51.36.65 W
87	Pioneers Monument, Montreal, Canada	41	45.30.07.90 N 73.33.17.26 W
88	Ohio Monument, Andersonville, GA	40	32.11.44.97 N 84.07.45.52 W
89	New York Monument, Vicksburg, MS	40	32.22.34.66 N 90.50.00.37 W
90	Worthington Ridge War Memorial, Berlin, CT	40	41.37.17.80 N 72.44.45.45 W
91	JE Hurley Obelisk, Topeka Cem., KS	40	39.02.29.92 N 95.39.17.08 W
92	Confederate Soldiers and Sailors of Bedford County, VA	40	37.20.03.88 N 79.31.21.35 W
93	James Robertson Obelisk, Nashville, TN	40 est	36.08.59.55 N 86.48.41.14 W

<b>94</b>	Preservation of Union Mnt, Bath National Cem., NY	40	42.20.53.00 N 77.21.04.24 W
<b>95</b>	J.E. Ewell Obelisk, Evergreen Cem., Alden, NY	40	42.53.50.96 N 78.30.08.36 W
<b>96</b>	George Hicks Fancher Obelisk, Merced, CA	40	37.17.43.46 N 120.22.42.95 W
<b>97</b>	William Powell Obl, Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, OH	40	39.56.23.31 N 83.01.53.83 W
<b>98</b>	Lightner Monument, Peoria, IL	40+	40.43.18.91 N 89.34.13.98 W
<b>99</b>	Obelisk, Sault Ste Marie, MI	40 est	46.30.02.75 N 84.20.34.29 W
<b>100</b>	Dobyns Obelisk, Kingsport, TN	40	36.33.56.73 N 82.33.40.55 W
<b>101</b>	Oakland Cemetery Confederate Obelisk, Atlanta, GA	40	33.44.52.88 N 84.22.19.43 W
<b>102</b>	John D. Rockefeller Obelisk, Cleveland, OH	40	41.30.40.38 N 81.35.28.38 W
<b>103</b>	Broadway Confederate Memorial, Columbus, GA	40	32.27.36.04 N 84.59.35.83 W
<b>104</b>	Alabama Soldiers Monument, Chickamauga, GA	40	34.55.30.66 N 85.16.03.66 W
<b>105</b>	Confederate Monument, Alton, IL	40	38.55.04.92 N 90.11.41.84 W
<b>106</b>	Fort Amanda, Lima, OH	40	40.40.49.86 N 84.16.04.30 W
<b>107</b>	World War II Memorial, Raleigh, NC	40 est	35.46.51.12 N 78.38.20.70 W
<b>108</b>	Soldiers Monument, Freeport, IL	40+	42.17.52.20 N 89.37.18.82 W

Note: This list of all obelisks over 39ft tall may not be complete, but it provides sufficient raw data to prove that the Baal Circles across America are intentional constructs with a religious purpose.

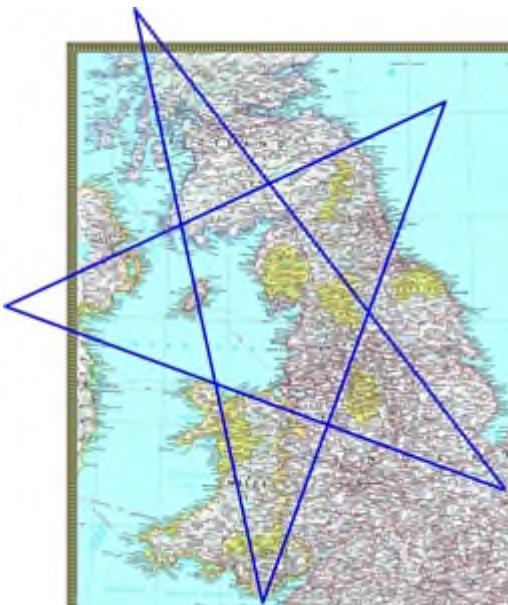
\*\*\*

Obelisks in Table A not listed above:

Mount Moriah Masons Obelisk, Kansas, MO	30	38.56.02.69 N 94.34.57.31 W
Penn State Obelisk, State College, PA	33	40.47.43.82 N 77.51.48.02 W
Waterman Obelisk, Valley Forge, PA	30	40.06.12.02 N 75.26.18.83 W
Soldiers Monument, Milford, CT	35	41.13.26.78 N 73.03.12.17 W
Two obelisks at Grand Circus Park, Detroit, MI	15 (x2)	42.20.10.07 N 83.03.00.96 W

# The Star of Isis: How Britain's Ruling Elite Venerate the Gods of Egypt

by Jeremy James



In our various papers we strive to use only objective, verifiable evidence. By taking the facts as we find them, it is often possible to uncover the narrative behind them. This is why we have written so many papers dealing with the *Asherim* or Baal pillars and spires of the Babylonians. They are in plain view and their existence cannot be denied.

The *Asherim* are also important in themselves since they are a central element of the Babylonian religion. The Word of God warns about them again and again. The very fact that they exist is proof that a secret religious system is in operation today, one that utterly rejects the LORD God of the Bible. What is more, the astounding cost of erecting these idolatrous objects is proof that the secretive cabal who put them there must be both extremely rich and extremely influential. They can rightly be described as the ruling oligarchy or "the powers that be."

If Christians ever wondered how the Enemy is going to install the Antichrist here on earth, and have him accepted as the true saviour of humanity, then they should consider the works of the Babylonian elite. These people have for centuries been infiltrating every institution and organization that purports to be Christian and gradually polluting its doctrines and practices with their pagan philosophy.

As we have stated in previous papers, their god is Baal. He is also known by other names, such as Apollo, Helios, and Osiris. This is the notorious sun god of pagan religion and much of what they do involves a veneration of the sun. They have even convinced mankind that the earth is a tiny ball spinning through space and that the so-called solar system is dominated by a massive sun at its center. This cosmology fits perfectly with their religious beliefs, where Satan, the sun god, dominates and controls all things and the entire 'universe' revolves around him.

### **Ancient Egypt**

The ancient Egyptian religion was seemingly the most developed form of Baal worship, with its sophisticated priestly hierarchy, elaborate solar rituals, its sacred stars, its moon goddess, its panoply of obelisks and pyramids, and its bizarre obsession with death and rites of interment. There is much evidence to show that the leaders of the Babylonian Elite in the world today are trying to emulate as far as they can the old Egyptian religion. They worship the Egyptian pantheon, in particular the so-called trinity of Osiris, Isis and Horus.

The LORD God of Israel humiliated the gods of Egypt when He sent the Ten Plagues. In the very domain where they claimed to excel, He crushed them with embarrassing ease. What is more, He did so in the sight of the entire pagan world. News of their inglorious trashing would travel to the four corners of the world and their much vaunted might would be seen for what it was, a pathetic shadow of God's omnipotence and irresistible power.

Even Satan himself received a very public humiliation on Mount Carmel when he was unable to send the lightning needed to ignite the fires of Baal. Elijah made fun of his priests as they danced about, chanted, and cut themselves in their vain attempts to call down fire from heaven. They couldn't understand how the god who could destroy the servants of Job with deadly lightning bolts (Job 1:16) could be so ineffectual on this occasion.

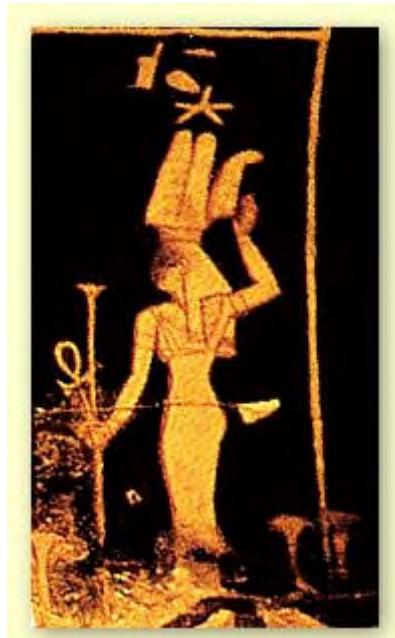


Satan and his army of demons want revenge. They are determined to exercise the same hold over the masses of mankind that they once exercised in ancient Egypt. They want to be worshipped in just the same way as before, without interference from Bible-believing Christians – who have authority from Christ to cast out demons. And to do this they must create a phony form of Christianity, where the Bible is distorted or ignored, and where true repentant prayer is replaced by mindless incantations, meditative techniques, and contemplative prayer.

As we have explained in previous papers, Freemasonry – the sun cult in its modern, popular form – has built many of its rites and rituals around the myth of Osiris, notably his death and so-called resurrection. The key figure in his resurrection is his son, Horus, whom he conceived through Isis by magical means. This trio – Osiris, Horus and Isis – is the 'holy trinity' of the Babylonians.

In our paper, *Babylonian London, Nimrod, and the Secret War Against God* (2014), we showed how Horus is venerated in the idolatrous iconography of London, the modern equivalent of Heliopolis.

We will now show how his mother, Isis, is honored in similar fashion in the elaborate network of *Asherim* – obelisks and columns – that dot the landscape of England, Scotland and Wales.



**Sopdet/Isis, from the tomb of Seti I.**  
**Note the five-pointed star above her head.**

## **Isis**

This goddess is regarded by witches and occultists as the one of the most potent conduits of magic and supernatural power. Of course, 'she' is just Satan in one of his many guises.

Many of the Egyptian deities were associated with one or more of the celestial bodies. Isis was linked with the star Sirius since its annual appearance over the horizon coincided with the life-giving inundation of the Nile: "In her stellar form of Sopdet/Sothis, Isis had always been linked with the coming of the inundation which made the harvest possible." (Pinch)

Elsewhere in her work, *Egyptian Mythology*, Pinch says:

"The most important of the Decan [or consecutive] stars was Sirius. This star was represented by a goddess known to the Egyptians as Sopdet and to the Greeks as Sothis. She was shown as a woman wearing a crown surmounted by a five-pointed star. Each year the period when Sirius rose above the horizon at dawn coincided with the coming of the inundation. This event also marked the start of the Egyptian year. In the Pyramid Texts, Sopdet is named as a manifestation of the goddess Isis." [p.208]



**"Sopdet is the ancient Egyptian name of the star Sirius and its personification as an Egyptian goddess. Known to the Greeks as Sothis, she was conflated with Isis as a goddess and Anubis as a god... She was depicted as a woman with a five-pointed star upon her head"** – Wikipedia

We will now show how the five-pointed Star of Isis was embroidered into the *Asherim* of modern Britain and stands today as one of the most daring expressions of British Illuminism.

### **From Kerrera to Somerset**

We begin with the small island of Kerrera near the Scottish town of Oban. At the northerly end of this island we find a massive obelisk, known as the Hutcheson Monument. It was erected in 1883 as a memorial to David Hutcheson, who set up a regular steamer service in the West Highlands and the Hebrides. We have been unable to establish its official height, but we would reckon it to be about 50ft tall.



**Aerial view of obelisk and its shadow.**



**Hutcheson Monument.**

We travel next to the other end of Britain, to the massive Wellington obelisk in the Blackdown Hills near the town of Taunton in Somerset. It is an incredible 175ft tall and was completed in 1854 to commemorate the victory by the Duke of Wellington at the Battle of Waterloo in 1815.



**Aerial view of obelisk and its shadow.**



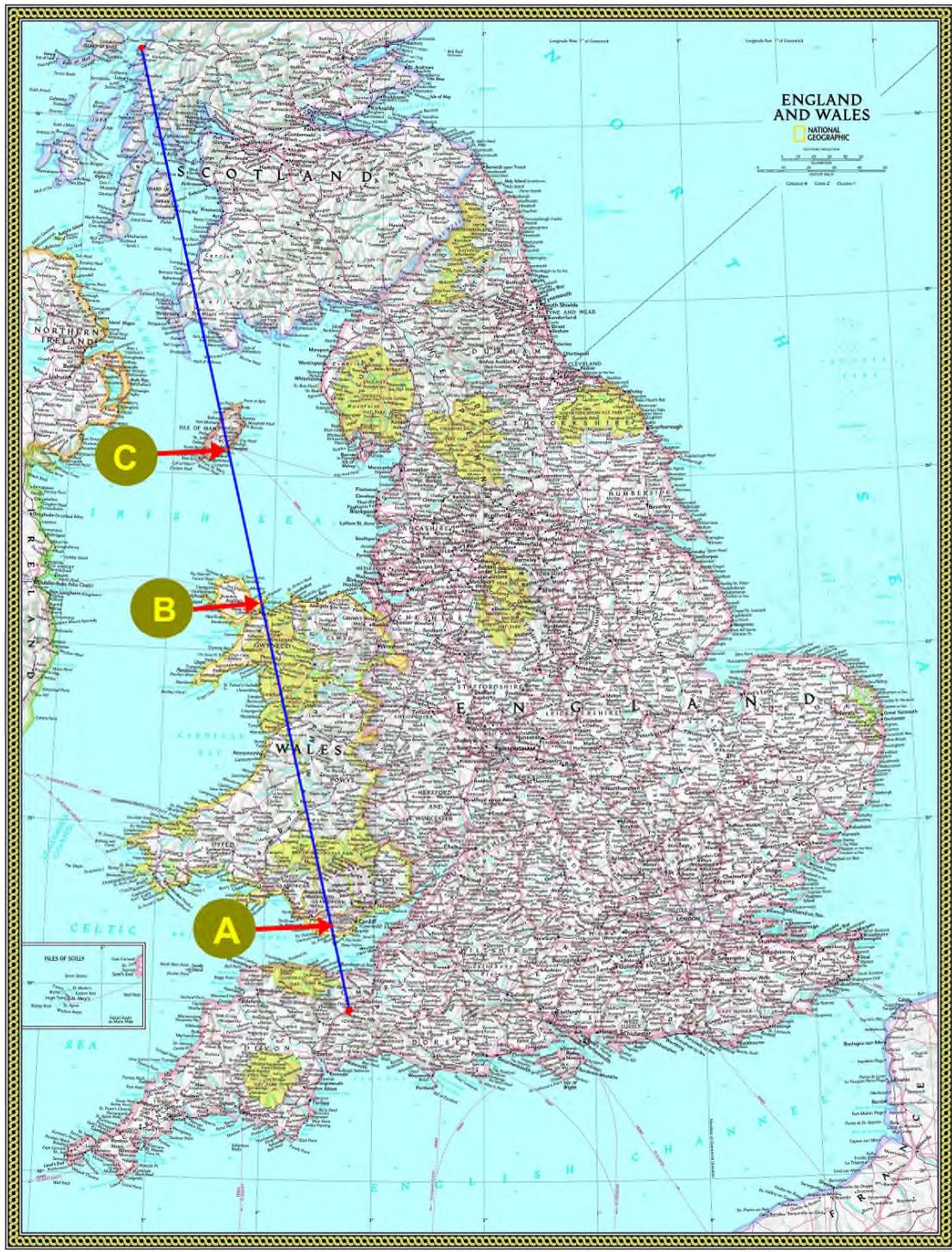
**Wellington Monument.**

### **Joining the Dots**

When we draw a straight line between these two enormous monuments, we make three surprising discoveries – one on the Isle of Man, one in the Vale of Glamorgan in south Wales, and one in the hilly terrain of north Wales.

Our first surprise is marked with the letter **A** on the map overleaf. It is a World War One memorial, an obelisk erected in 1925 near St Hilary Downs in the Vale of Glamorgan, not far from Cardiff. It is 30ft tall.

Our second surprise, marked with the letter **B** on our map, is an enormous obelisk erected in the memory of a fairly obscure individual, one Richard Bulkeley Williams (1801-1875). Overlooking the town of Beaumaris, it was completed in 1882 and stands 90ft tall.



Our third surprise – marked with the letter **C** on our map – is a war memorial in Douglas, capital of the Isle of Man. Erected after the Second World War, it is 50ft tall.



Vale of Glamorgan

Bulkeley

Isle of Man

These three monuments stand on the line running from the Wellington Monument in Somerset to the Hutcheson Monument in Kerrara 390 miles away.

As proof that they are not merely close to the line or in the general vicinity, we give exact measurements in **Appendix A** to show that all five obelisks are in perfect alignment.

An alignment of five obelisks is extremely rare. When three of the five are among the largest in Britain (and the world), we should take careful note. The line must have great significance for the Babylonians.

The best way to determine its purpose is to find another line of equal or near equal potency and see if, when considered together, they could possibly contribute to a larger configuration.

### From Stirling to Suffolk

This step takes us to another obelisk in the wilds of Scotland, the massive Buchanan Monument in Killearn, Stirling. Built in 1788 in honor of George Buchanan, an influential scholar of the 16<sup>th</sup> century, it is 103ft tall. It is 'paired' with another large obelisk, Ickworth Monument, which lies 334 miles away in Suffolk, England. Located near Bury St Edmunds, it was erected in 1817 and is 50ft tall.

If we draw a straight line between these two obelisks, we find two more *in situ*, the imposing Cenotaph at Harrogate, which is 63ft tall, and the obelisk at Bramham Park, which is located about 11 miles SE of Harrogate. While we have not found an official height for the latter, we would estimate that it is at least 70ft tall.

Our calculations show that all four are in perfect alignment – see **Appendix B**. Given the respective size of these obelisks, there is no doubt that this too constitutes a significant alignment for the Babylonians.

When two lines intersect in northern Scotland and have anchor points deep in southern England, we can safely assume the pattern itself, to which they contribute, will embrace an equally wide area.



Buchanan, Killearn



Bramham Park



Ickworth

Since the apex (angle of intersection) is 26 degrees, and not 36 degrees, the pattern cannot be a regular five-pointed star. However, on the assumption that it could be a symmetrical five-pointed star, we went looking for a line running transversely, from east to west, whose points of intersection were equidistant from the apex. The chances of finding such a line purely by chance, comprising significant *Asherim*, are almost zero. Nonetheless, we found one.

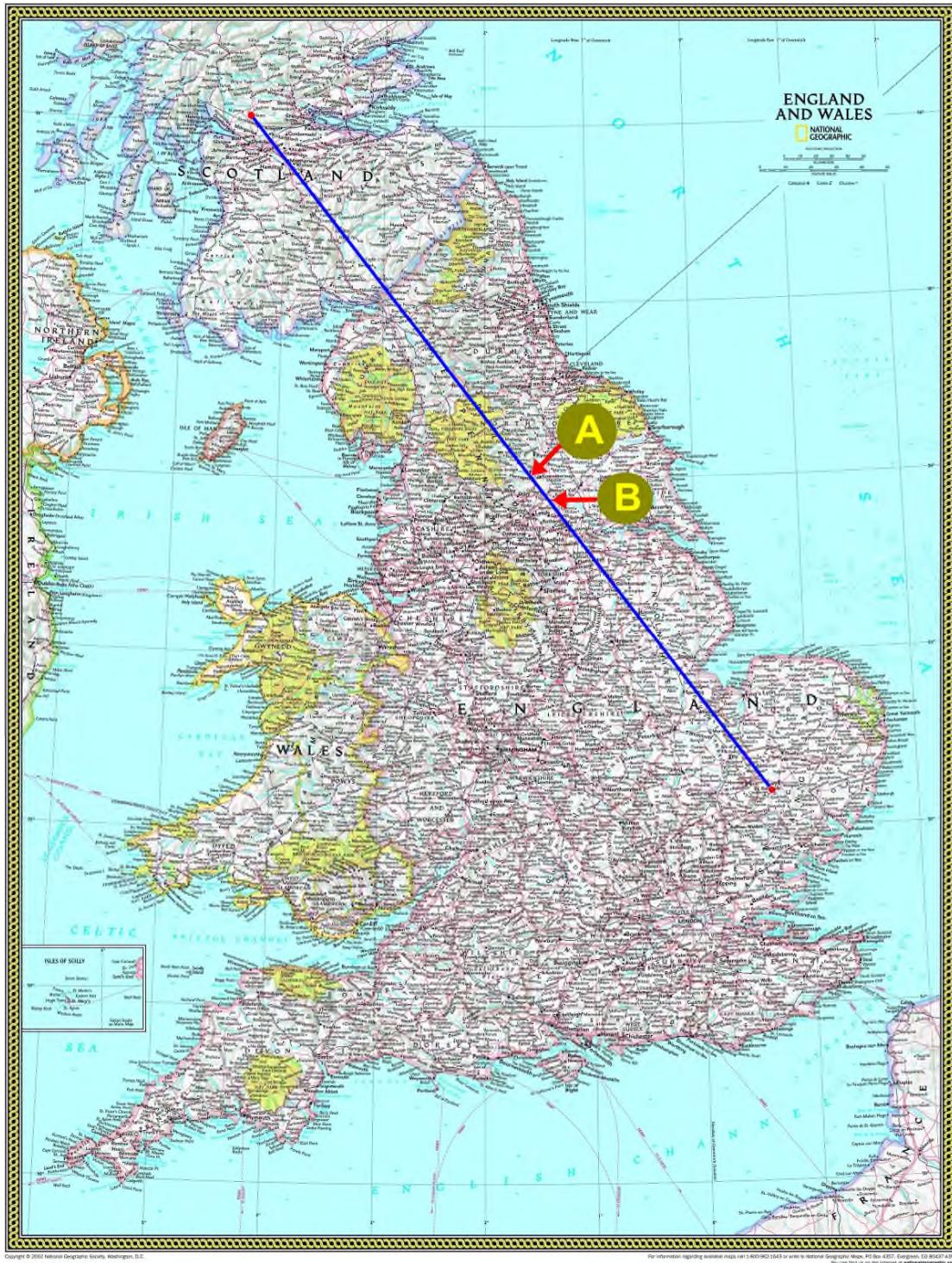
It runs from the huge Rokeby obelisk in Armagh, N Ireland, to the Waterloo Monument, a gargantuan pillar located a few miles north of Jedburgh in Scotland. Erected in 1783, the Rokeby is 113ft tall – making it one of the tallest obelisks in the world – while the Waterloo Monument, erected in 1824, is 150ft tall.



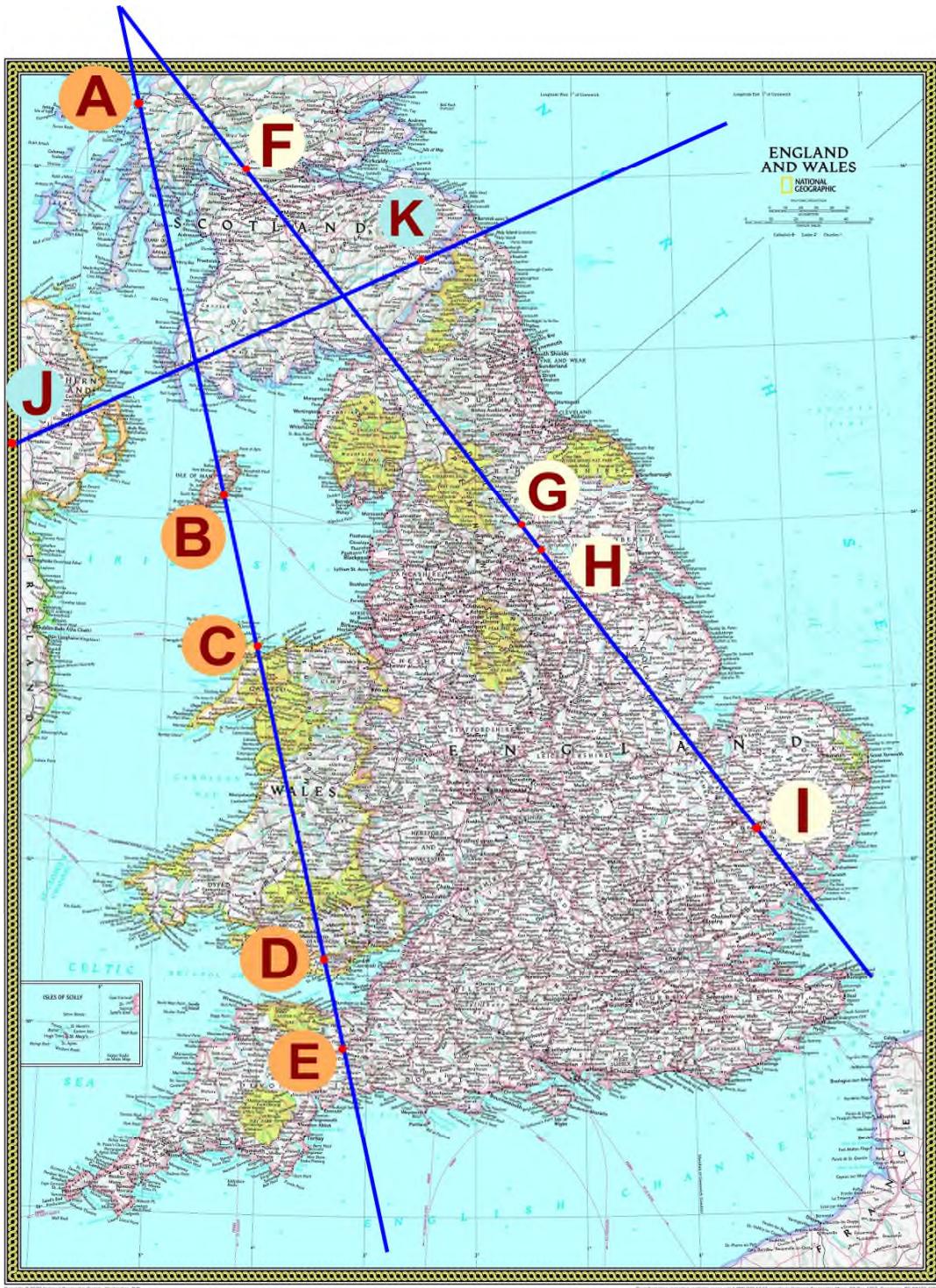
Rokeby Obelisk, Armagh



Waterloo Monument, Scotland



**The obelisks at A and B, Harrogate and Bramham Park respectively, lie on the line running between the Buchanan obelisk at Killearn in Scotland and the obelisk at Ickworth in Suffolk.**



A	Hutcheson Monument, Kerrera	F	Buchanan Monument, Kilmarnock
B	War Memorial, Douglas	G	Cenotaph, Harrogate
C	Bulkeley Obelisk, Wales	H	Obelisk, Bramham Park
D	Obelisk, Vale of Glamorgan	I	Obelisk, Ickworth Estate
E	Wellington Monument, Somerset	J	Rokeby Obelisk, Armagh
		K	Waterloo Monument [column], Jedburgh

The map above gives three of the five lines required to show that a five-pointed Star of Isis that extends across Britain.

We can now take stock of what we have found. If the pattern is to eventually form a symmetrical pentagram, it will need two additional mirror-image lines, one running from NW to SE and one running from NE to SW.

The creators of the pentagram rightly assumed that these two lines would be impossible to find. After all, when the locations of the obelisks were being determined, only trained cartographers had access to the necessary maps and measuring tools. Even then, without exact details of where the obelisks were located, a persistent enquirer would make no progress. It might not even occur to him, after years of analysis and data collection, that some of the obelisks that were essential to the formation of the pentagram were not even located in mainland Britain. We have already seen an example of this, where the transverse line originated in Armagh in N Ireland.

Fortunately, today we have to hand a set of tools which get around these otherwise insurmountable problems. The Internet gives us instant access to a prodigious store of geographical information, including helpful photographic data and reliable co-ordinates for even the most remote locations. We also have, in Google Earth Pro (which is now available free of charge to the public), a mapping tool of remarkable sophistication. By availing of these newly-released facilities we have been able to identify the two lines in question.

### **The Fourth Line**

The line running from NW to SE comprises three massive obelisks, one of which is located in mainland Europe.

		
<b>War Memorial, Llandudno, Wales.</b>	<b>Obelisk at Garendon Park, Leicestershire.</b>	<b>Obelisk at Brasschaat, Antwerp, Belgium.</b>

The first is the imposing War Memorial on the seafront at Llandudno in North Wales. Erected in 1922, it stands 50ft tall.

The second is the obelisk at Garendon Park, near Loughborough in Leicestershire. It was built in the 1730s near a temple dedicated to Venus (Isis) and is nearly 80ft tall.

The third is the obelisk at Brasschaat, near Antwerp in Belgium. Approximately 48ft tall, it dates from 1884 and was erected in honor of a local mayor of royal descent.

The measurements in **Appendix C** prove that the three obelisks are perfectly aligned.

## **The Fifth Line**

The fifth line runs from the stone-and-steel obelisk at Caerphilly Castle in Wales to the enormous Wellington obelisk on the grounds of the Wynyard Estate in Durham.

The former is in two parts. The lower half is made from a variety of sandstone, while the upper half consists of perforated steel. A set of internal lights turn it into an illuminated beacon at night – a classic Babylonian motif. It stands about 42ft tall.

The Wellington obelisk in Durham was built in 1827 and, at 127ft, qualifies as one of the tallest obelisks in Britain. In fact there are few obelisks anywhere in the world of similar stature.

The map on p.14 shows the location of the obelisks on lines 4 and 5, while the map overleaf shows the full extent of line 4 as it runs from Belgium to Wales.

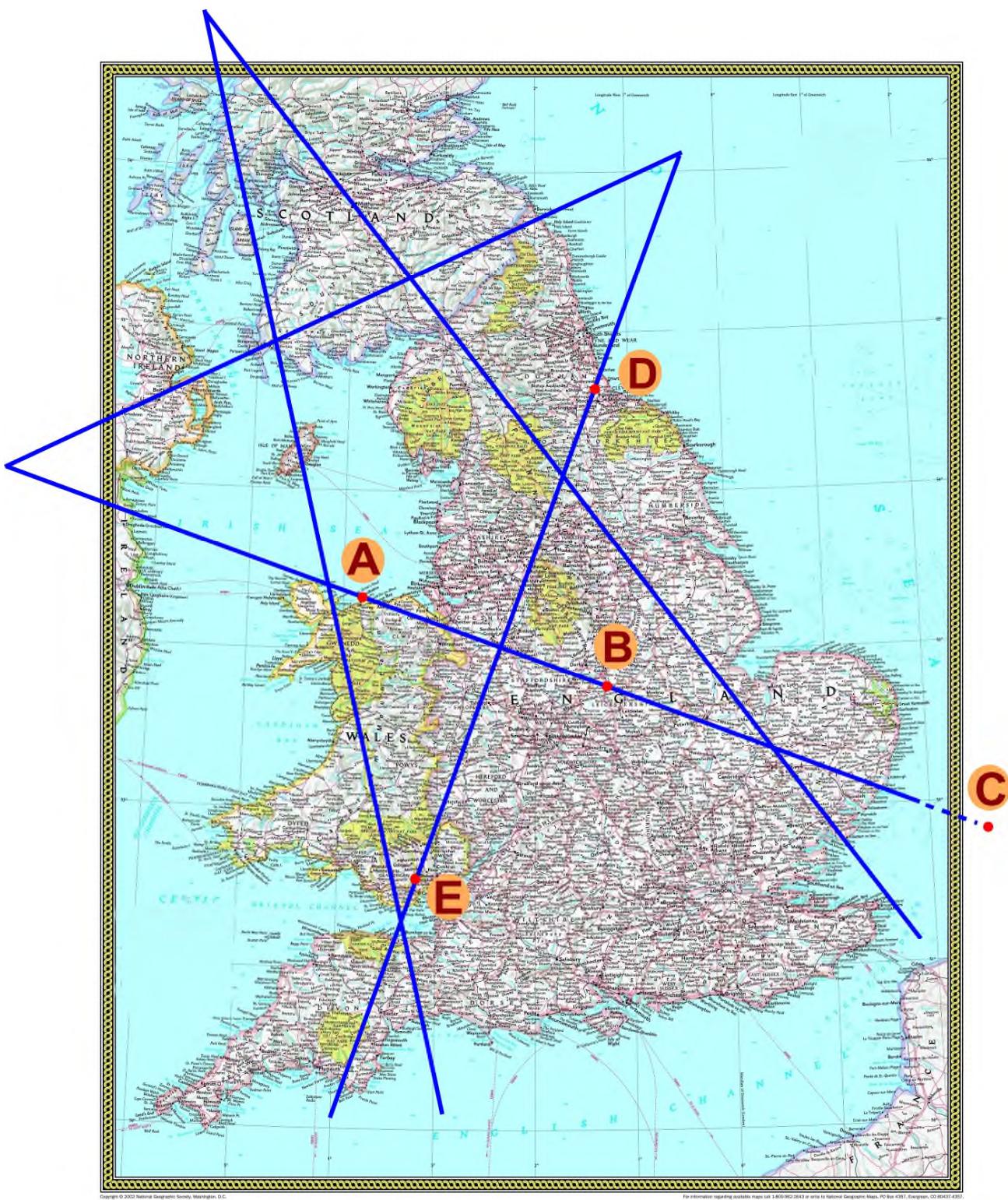


	
<b>Obelisk at Caerphilly Castle.</b>	<b>Wellington Obelisk, Durham.</b>

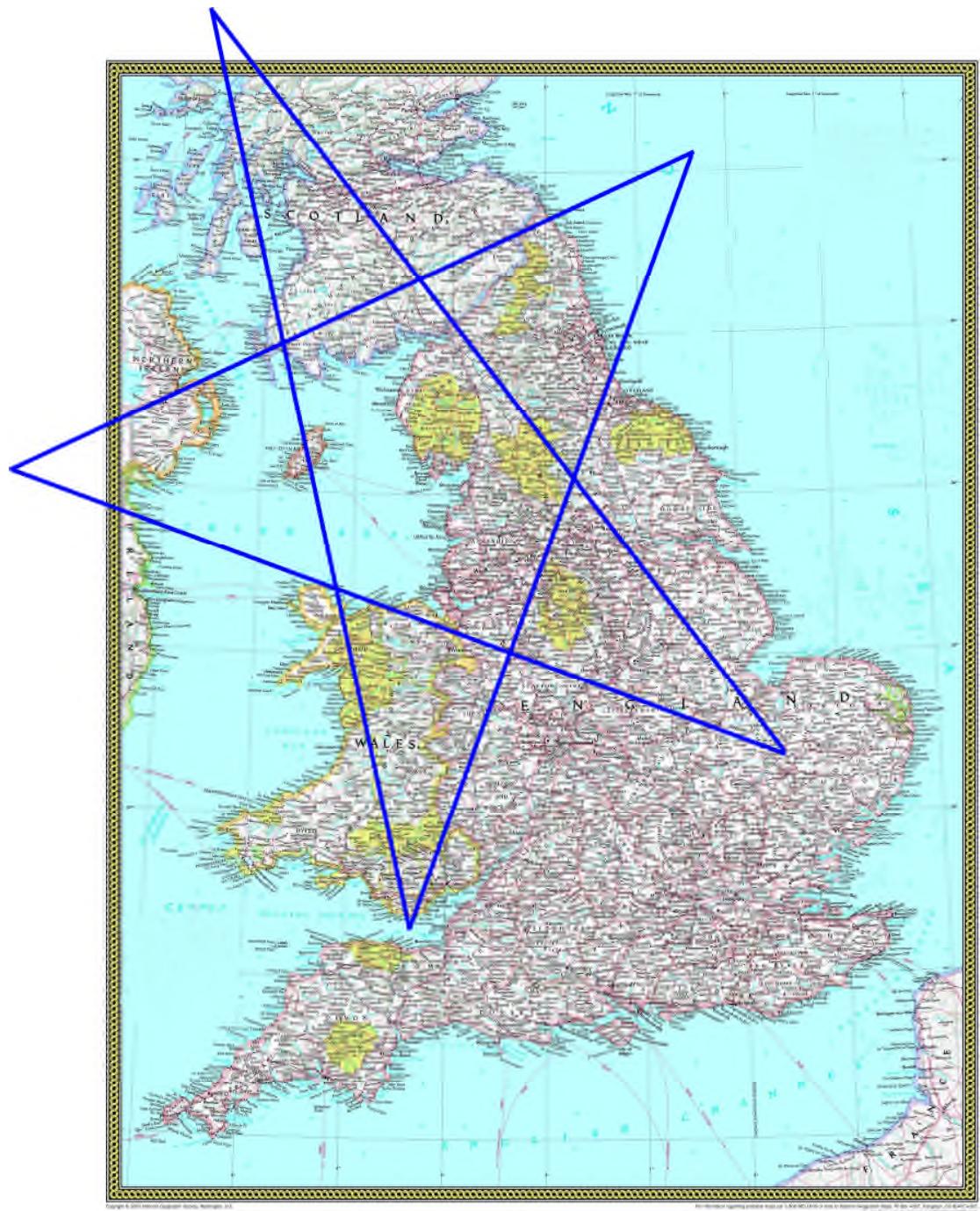
STAR of ISIS			
	LINE	OBELISK	HEIGHT (ft)
1	#1	(a) Wellington Monument, Somerset	175
2		(b) Obelisk, Vale of Glamorgan	30
3		(c) Bulkeley Obelisk, Wales	90
4		(d) War Memorial, Douglas	50
5		(e) Hutcheson Monument, Kerrera	50 (est)
6	#2	(a) Obelisk, Ickworth Estate	50
7		(b) Obelisk, Bramham Park	70 (est)
8		(c) Cenotaph, Harrogate	63
9		(d) Buchanan Monument, Killearn	103
10	#3	(a) Rokeby Obelisk, Armagh	113
11		(b) Waterloo Monument, Jedburgh	150
12	#4	(a) Obelisk, Brasschaat, Antwerp	48
13		(b) Obelisk, Garendon Park	78
14		(c) War Memorial, Llandudno	50
15	#5	(a) Obelisk, Caerphilly Castle	42
16		(b) Wellington Monument, Durham	127

In all, five countries – England, Ireland, Scotland, Wales and Belgium – provide the necessary locations. [The geographical co-ordinates for each may be found in **Appendix D**.]

These 16 *Asherim* have an average height of 80 feet! Five are over a hundred feet tall.

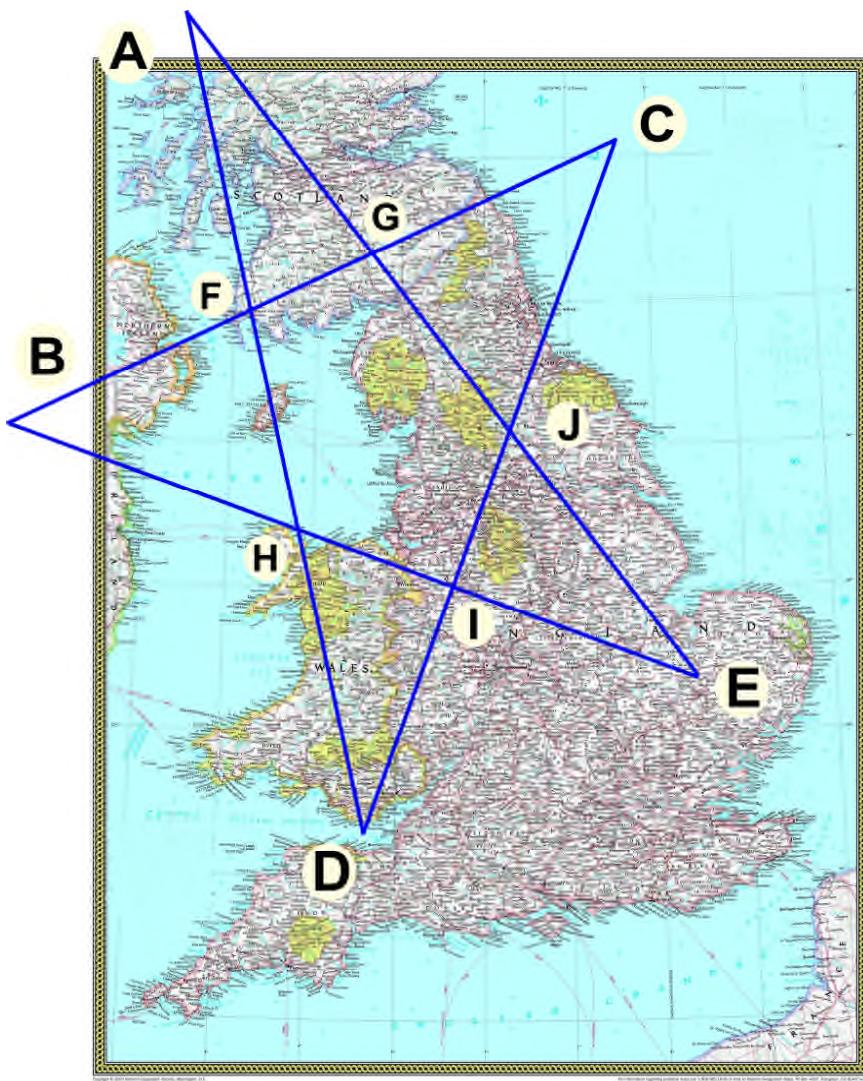


## - The Star of Isis over Great Britain -



## Symmetry

We will now examine the pentagram or five-pointed star for symmetry. Even though we have already presented more than enough evidence to prove that the Star of Isis was deliberately constructed by the Babylonian elite who control Britain, it is worth examining the finer details to appreciate just how carefully this entity was constructed.



## Angles

The angles at the two 'wing' points, B and C, are equal – 45.7 degrees.

The angles at the two 'claw' points, D and E, are also equal – 33.5 degrees.

For the record, the topmost point, A, is 26.7 degrees.

### **Distances**

We would expect the two lines, A-F and A-G, to be equal, and they are – 775,380ft.

We would also expect the two 'long' lines, A-D and A-E, to be equal, and they are, at approximately 2,122,000ft (The exact vertices or points of intersection at D and E are difficult to identify).

Here are some more measurements which show just how remarkably symmetrical the Star actually is (We allow for a measurement error of 700ft):

B – F =	G – C	=	680,000ft
F – H =	G – J	=	564,000ft
B – H =	C – J	=	781,000ft
B – I =	C – I	=	1,201,000ft
F – H =	G – J	=	565,000ft

### **Britain and the New World Order**

In passing we would note that the number of obelisks in Great Britain, relative to its geographical size, is far in excess of the rest of Europe. Our research even suggests that some of the obelisks in mainland Europe (and not just Ireland) were installed mainly as contributors to the UK grid. Also, regarding size, there are relatively few *Asherim* in mainland Europe to compare with the massive obelisks and pillars erected across Britain. Thus both the number of obelisks per unit area, as well as the sheer magnitude of many of them, is compelling evidence that the UK was selected centuries ago – perhaps by Satan himself – as the spiritual center for planning and co-ordinating the implementation of the New World Order.

### **CONCLUSION**

When we find that 16 *Asherim*, with an average height of 80 feet, are arranged in such a way as to perfectly depict the Star of Isis across the landscape of Great Britain, we know for certain that something of great significance has been hidden for centuries from the general population.

Only an ultra-rich consortium of highly influential families could conspire to produce such a thing (Several of the principal *Asherim* in Britain are located on the estates of aristocratic families). These are the people who rule Britain from behind the scenes and who are working in tandem with their counterparts abroad to bring about a New World Order.

These people are pagans. Their god is Baal and they hate Christianity. They loath the LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and they despise His Son, Christ Jesus of Nazareth. They are currently using every means at their disposal to undermine and destroy true Biblical Christianity and replace it with a 'one world religion', a new age counterfeit designed to accommodate everyone, even Moslems – and to marginalize and vilify all who continue to adhere to the Word of God.

The Bible they hate most is the King James or Authorized translation of 1611 since it gives a true interpretation of the original Greek and Hebrew, without the distortions and polluting elements introduced by modern 'scholarship'.

They are generational Luciferians who transgender at least one of their children. They are the "tares" in the parable spoken by Jesus, the wicked impostaers who are almost indistinguishable from those who genuinely strive to be righteous. They are at war with God and they expect to achieve ultimate victory in the great End Time confrontation when Christ returns.

They use Freemasonry to promote vicarious worship of the gods of ancient Egypt, especially Osiris, Horus and Isis. It has proven to be an extremely effective way of corrupting and co-opting gullible young men and operating a system of invisible control at all levels of society.

The Star of Isis over Britain is designed by them to venerate the goddess, to win favor with Satan, and to secretly blaspheme the LORD God of Israel.

Christians everywhere need to understand who these people are and why they will stop at nothing to accomplish their goals. We hope our papers help to shed greater light on their existence and their plan to destroy Biblical Christianity.

### **The Star of Remphan**

The Star of Isis likely corresponds to the star of Chiun or Remphan mentioned in the Bible. We cannot say how many points it had, but as a star it represented the host of fallen angels, and in particular their leader, the so-called Angel of Light. Satan likes to think of himself as "the morning star" (Isaiah 14:12), a title that properly belongs to Jesus (Revelation 22:16). The Adversary wants to usurp Christ in every respect.

**"But ye have borne the tabernacle of your Moloch and Chiun your images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves." – Amos 5:26**

**"Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the star of your god Remphan, figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Babylon."**

**– Acts 7:43**

As A R Fausset says, "...Chiun in Amos answers to Remphan in Acts; and this god in turn is but another phase of Moloch or Saturn, the "star god." A star was put on the head of the images of the idol representing Saturn; hence [in Amos 5:26] "images" answer to "star" in parallelism." [Bible Encyclopaedia and Dictionary (c.1905)]

Regarding Chiun, Gesenius states: "...the name of an idol worshipped by the Israelites in the wilderness...i.e. the planet *Saturn*, regarded by the Phoenicio-Shemitic people as an evil demon, to be appeased by expiatory sacrifices..."

Just as Fausset says, the heathen put the star on the heads of their idols, in the same way that the Egyptians put the five-pointed star over the head of the goddess, Isis. He noted also that Chiun was directly related to the Syrian goddess, Venus – which is just another name for Isis. So the Babylonian elite who control Britain today are doing exactly what the followers of Baal were doing in ancient times. Satan wants his religion to be practised in secret in so-called 'Christian' countries until he succeeds in due course in bringing it into the open, when the whole world will worship the "star god."

Even today he has managed to elevate his "star" to a place of special significance. Everyone wants to be a star, to be recognized and admired wherever they go. They want to emulate the stars and become just like them, whether they are stars of stage and screen, the sports field, the music world, or some other sphere of human endeavor. The star holds up his idol or statuette at the annual Academy awards for all to admire, the golden 'Oscar' – named after the Egyptian god Sokar, another face of Osiris. As he does so the assembled mass of transgenders cheer and applaud, proclaiming their pagan affiliation and exalting their false god before tens of millions of television viewers around the world.

**"The Hollywood Walk of Fame comprises more than 2,600 five-pointed terrazzo and brass stars embedded in the sidewalks along 15 blocks of Hollywood Boulevard and three blocks of Vine Street in Hollywood, California. The stars are permanent public monuments to achievement in the entertainment industry..." [Wikipedia]**



As Gesenius stated, the "star god" must be appeased by expiatory sacrifices, and none are as satisfying to Satan or Saturn as the sacrifice of children. Moloch/Chiun demanded regular child sacrifice. Abortion is central to their dark philosophy and they will tell every conceivable lie to legalize it and keep it operating quietly behind the scenes. The British were to first to do this, and since that time (1967), their industrial killing machine has spread like a demonic plague to nearly every country on earth.

The Star of Isis is a potent symbol of Satan. It hovers over Britain and will shortly seek official residence in Ireland when its electorate vote, sometime in May, on whether or not to legalize abortion. All the evidence indicates that the Government's many lies are having the intended effect.

---

**"And to you who are troubled rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels, in flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power" - 2 Thessalonians 1:7-9**

---

**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
March 15, 2018**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2018**

## APPENDIX A

### Proof of Alignment of Five Named Obelisks

A = Wellington, Somerset  
B = War Memorial, Vale of Glamorgan  
C = Bulkeley Memorial, Beaumaris  
D = War Memorial, Douglas  
E = Hutcheson Monument, Kerrara

		Distance in feet
1	A to E	2,058,189
2	A to D	1,203,552
3	A to C	871,699
4	A to B	190,403
5	B to C	681,298
6	B to D	1,013,151
7	B to E	1,867,792
8	C to D	331,855
9	C to E	1,186,493
10	D to E	854,636

All of the following are correct, allowing a margin of error of 3 feet:

$$(1) = (4) + (5) + (8) + (10) \dots [2,058,189 = 190,403 + 681,298 + 331,855 + 854,636]$$

$$(6) = (5) + (8) \dots [1,013,151 = 681,298 + 331,855]$$

$$(1) = (2) + (10) \dots [2,058,189 = 1,203,552 + 854,636]$$

$$(2) = (3) + (8) \dots [1,203,552 = 871,699 + 331,855]$$

$$(3) = (4) + (5) \dots [871,699 = 190,403 + 681,298]$$

$$(7) = (5) + (9) \dots [1,867,792 = 681,298 + 1,186,493]$$

All of these measurements can be verified on Google Earth.

[The principle employed in these calculations is very simple. Three points are in a straight line (perfectly aligned) if the distance between the first and the second, when added to the distance between the second and the third, equals the distance between the first and the third.]

## APPENDIX B

### Proof of Alignment of Four Named Obelisks

A = Ickworth Monument  
B = Obelisk at Bramham Park  
C = Cenotaph at Harrogate  
D = Buchanan Monument

		Distance in feet
1	A to D	1,765,204
2	A to B	748,493
3	A to C	809,218
4	B to C	60,728
5	B to D	1,016,712
6	C to D	955,982

All of the following are correct, allowing a margin of error of 3 feet:

$$(1) = (2) + (4) + (6) \dots [1,765,204 = 748,493 + 60,728 + 955,982]$$

$$(1) = (2) + (5) \dots [1,765,204 = 748,493 + 1,016,712]$$

$$(5) = (4) + (6) \dots [1,016,712 = 60,728 + 955,982]$$

$$(3) = (2) + (4) \dots [809,218 = 748,493 + 60,728]$$

## APPENDIX C

### Proof of Alignment of Three Named Obelisks

A = Brasschaat Obelisk, Antwerp

B = Obelisk, Garendon Park

C = War Memorial, Llandudno

		Distance in feet
1	A to B	1,402,207
2	A to C	2,005,117
3	B to C	602,910

(1) + (3) = (2)  $[1,402,207 + 602,910 = 2,005,117]$  = straight line.

## APPENDIX D

### *Asherim in the 'Star of Isis'*

	OBELISK	CO-ORDINATES
1	Wellington Monument, Somerset	50.56.53.02 N 03.13.45.46 W
2	Obelisk, Vale of Glamorgan	51.27.22.11 N 03.25.02.61 W
3	Bulkeley Obelisk, Wales	53.16.22.60 N 04.06.50.89 W
4	War Memorial, Douglas	54.09.21.01 N 04.28.38.80 W
5	Hutcheson Monument, Kerrera	56.25.20.53 N 05.29.46.16 W
6	Obelisk, Ickworth Estate	52.12.27.72 N 00.38.29.20 E
7	Obelisk, Bramham Park	53.51.37.71 N 01.22.15.57 W
8	Cenotaph, Harrogate	53.59.33.68 N 01.32.30.86 W
9	Buchanan Monument, Killearn	56.02.37.64 N 04.22.22.99 W
10	Rokey Obelisk, Armagh	54.19.57.20 N 06.38.47.78 W
11	Waterloo Monument [column], Jedburgh	55.31.45.34 N 02.33.00.80 W
12	Obelisk, Brasschaat, Antwerp	51.16.58.00 N 04.29.36.53 W
13	Obelisk, Garendon Park	52.46.26.70 N 01.14.51.25 W
14	War Memorial, Llandudno	53.19.34.70 N 03.49.49.34 W
15	Obelisk, Caerphilly Castle	51.34.28.58 N 03.13.09.27 W
16	Wellington Monument, Durham	54.37.17.35 N 01.20.45.22 W

# Jesuit College Blasphemes Jesus and Attacks Biblical Gender

by Jeremy James



College of the Holy Cross, Worcester, MA

We have long contended that the 'Society of Jesus', known as the Jesuits, a Roman Catholic priestly order, is devoted to the destruction of Biblical Christianity and the creation of a New World Order.

These men are selected with great care and given extensive training in the subtle art of coercion and deception. Most of them come from families that have always been secretly opposed to Christianity. In plain terms many of these individuals are generational Luciferians. For them Jesus is still nailed to the cross, a belief they like to proclaim through their use of three iron nails on their insignia. They venerate the Queen of Heaven and are working hard to have her elevated officially to the status of Mediatrix in Roman Catholic theology.

## **Military Wing of the Roman Catholic Church**

As the military wing of the Catholic Church, they believe they have the right to do whatever it takes to destroy the fruits of the Reformation. The end justifies the means. The most dreadful crimes are excusable if they advance the cause of the Roman church.

They have learned to act as puppet-masters and let others carry out the tasks that might otherwise soil their reputation. For example, during the Counter-Reformation, they made extensive use of the Dominican Order to round up, interrogate and torture anyone who dared to question their authority. It was a capital offense in those days to even own a Bible.

Today the destruction of Biblical truth is pursued with greater subtlety. You are allowed to own a Bible, provided you don't believe what it plainly says. Anyone who does is labelled a fundamentalist, an intolerant bigot whose views divide society and fuel endless dissension. In the Jesuit worldview, especially in the field of education, all opinions are acceptable. The great taboo is faithful adherence to an established doctrine.

### **Jesuit Website**

This can be seen very clearly on the website of the College of the Holy Cross, a Jesuit-run university in Worcester, Massachusetts. As an educational institution it enjoys a high reputation. On the *USA Today* list of the Best Roman Catholic Colleges in the US, it ranks Number 2, while on the corresponding list compiled by the *Wall Street Journal* it ranks Number 4. It has a student population of about 3,000 and a high rate of academic success, with a number of Fulbright scholars (14 in 2017) and three Pulitzer Prize winners..

Under the heading 'Broadly and Deeply' (in the section 'Faith and Service', sub-section 'Jesuit Education'), it states:

"A Jesuit, liberal arts education helps free students from prejudice, bias and ignorance. By becoming open-minded, inquisitive truth-seekers, they gain the freedom to make mistakes, question their beliefs and grow as men and women of faith, as scholars and as global citizens."

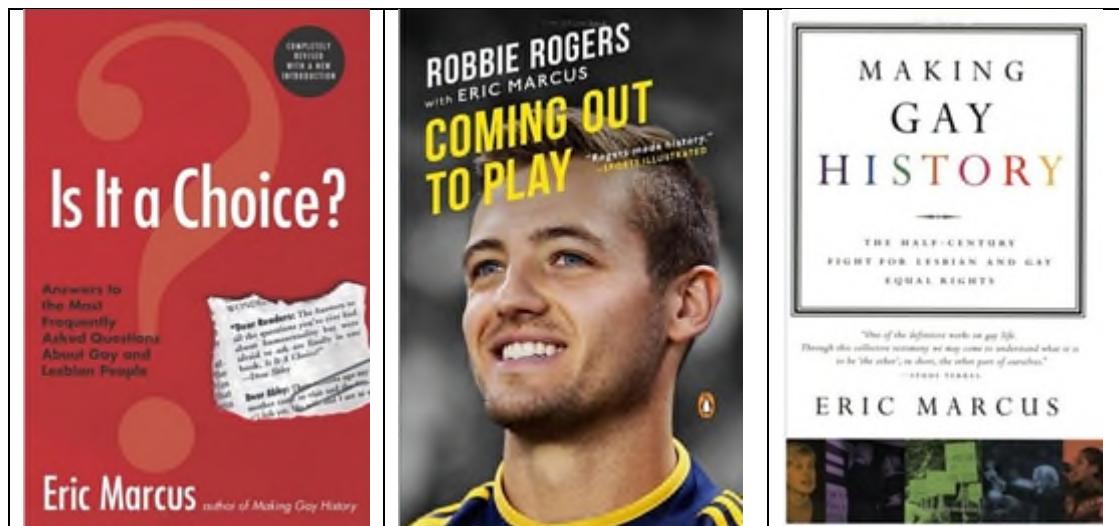
This is exactly what the New World Order wants, open-minded, inquisitive truth- seekers, global citizens who have been set free from the prejudice and bias of Biblical truth.



**Solar cross on the College website and building.**  
**The sun-burst is one of the principal Illuminati symbols of their god.**

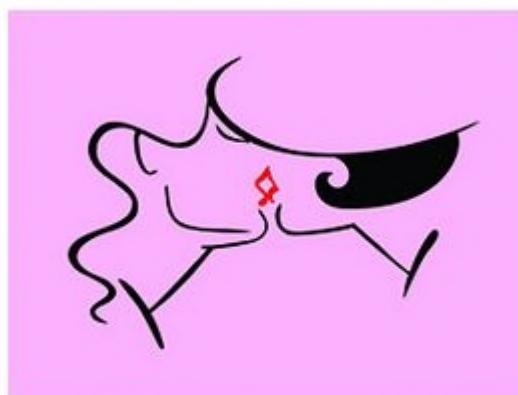
Their website shows just how far the inquisitive truth-seeker is expected to go. The events for 2018 under 'Arts and Culture', which students are invited to attend, includes a talk by Eric Marcus. The blurb states:

Marcus is the creator and host of the award-winning Making Gay History podcast, which brings to life the voices of champions, heroes, and witnesses to LGBTQ history. He is the author of a dozen books, including "Making Gay History: The Half-Century Fight for Lesbian & Gay Equal Rights," "Why Suicide?," and "Is It A Choice?" He is also co-author of "Breaking the Surface," the No. 1 New York Times best-selling autobiography of Olympic diving champion Greg Louganis, and "Coming Out to Play," the autobiography of professional soccer player Robbie Rogers.



A few weeks earlier the inquisitive truth-seeker could also have attended 'Stop Kiss', a lesbian play performed at the college theatre, which was advertised as follows:

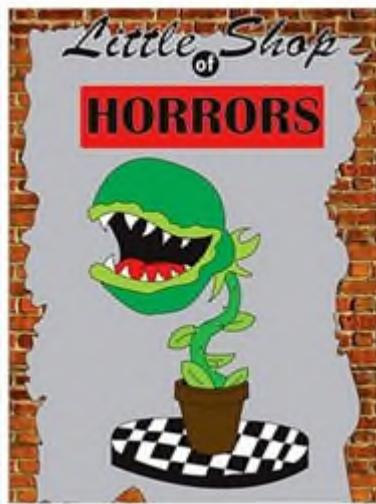
Diana Son's poignant and funny play focuses on Generation X-ers growing up and leaving their twenties behind. Callie and Sara meet in New York City at the turn of the millennium. Sara wants to change the world; Callie simply wants to get by. They could be best of friends or even something more — if only they could make a decision.



'Stop Kiss' graphic on Jesuit website.

In February 2017, students were even invited to a performance of the *Little Shop of Horrors* by Menken and Ashman. Here is what the Jesuit website said about this "hilarious musical":

"In this musical update of the Faust story, a nerd who works in a Skid row flower shop makes a bargain with the devil in the form of a cannibalistic talking plant named Audrey II that promises him success, both financial and romantic. All the plant asks in return is the occasional fresh corpse."



Graphic on Jesuit website.

Homosexual rights, lesbian romance, cannibalistic humor, and a pact with Satan – all with a view to making their students "question their beliefs" and become more "open-minded."

### **Blasphemy**

We have provided the foregoing as introductory material only, since without it many readers would have difficulty believing what now follows.

About ten years ago the college created the 'Class of 1956' Chair of New Testament Studies (Seemingly it was endowed by alumni who graduated in 1956). Many academics in the field of Biblical Studies would likely have vied for such a distinguished position.

The current incumbent is professor Tat siong Benny Liew, who was appointed in 2013 and who, according to the *National Review*, is scheduled to become the chairman of the College's Department of Religious Studies in September. The Department itself includes three Jesuit priests – one professor and two associate professors.

The world of Biblical scholarship is not very large and many academics in the field would know one another personally and be fully familiar with the work of their peers. They would submit articles to the same journals and speak at the same symposia and seminars. Before being appointed to a prestigious position, a senior academic would be thoroughly vetted to ensure he met the standards required. Their published work would be closely scrutinised and their views on key issues carefully established. So, when Professor Liew was appointed to the Chair of New Testament Studies, the College was already well acquainted with his particular approach to Biblical exegesis. In fact it is reasonable to suppose that he was exactly the man they wanted.



### The Roman Centurion and his Servant

Professor Liew co-authored a paper in 2004 with the title: *Mistaken Identities but Model Faith: Rereading the Centurion, the Chap, and the Christ in Matthew 8:5-13*. In it he argues for a radical reinterpretation of the incident where the Roman centurion approaches Jesus and asks him to heal his servant. Here is the passage as given in the KJV:

- [5] And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him,
- [6] And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.
- [7] And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.
- [8] The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

[9] For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

[10] When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

[11] And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.

[12] But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

[13] And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the selfsame hour.

Professor Liew argues that the centurion is actually a pederast whose catamite is sick: "Our first task is to demonstrate the plausibility of reading the centurion's *παις* as his "boy-love" within a pederastic relationship." [p.468] He plays down the fact that the Greek word *παις* (*pais*) [Strong's G3816] has always been translated "servant" in this passage.

According to Liew, the centurion believes Jesus is possessed by a demon that is more powerful than the one which is causing his catamite's illness. He wants Jesus to expel the demon but to do so without visiting his home. By approaching Jesus, whom he believed to be a fellow homosexual, he was placing himself, as a client, under his authority. He feared that, if Jesus came to his home, he would exert that authority and take the catamite for himself:

"His fear of losing his beloved to Jesus and hence his reluctance to have Jesus enter his house are entirely understandable in the context of his own understanding of authority...The centurion's new patron (Jesus) has the authority to tell him, as a client, what to do, and to order the centurion's subordinates (including his beloved) to come to Jesus and abandon the centurion." [p.485]



Library at the College of the Holy Cross

Liew goes on to claim that Jesus praised the centurion, not because of his faith in God, but for his faith in himself, having had the courage to approach someone as powerful as Jesus and make such a request.

This entire 'reinterpretation' of an important passage of Scripture is simply absurd. It flaunts every principle of responsible exegesis and plays fast and loose with the text, twisting it in ways that make one question the author's sanity. He is obviously pursuing a personal agenda and has no qualms about using blasphemous innuendo to make his case. He implies that Jesus was a homosexual, that he had predatory inclinations, and that his supernatural power may have been suspect. The Jesus he portrays is that of 'queer theology', the terms used by the LGBTQ community to describe their method of interpretation. He even perverts the spiritual purpose of the passage when he replaces faith in Christ with faith in oneself. In doing so he makes a complete mockery of what the Holy Spirit is teaching through these verses.



**Procession honoring Jesuit founder, Ignatius Loyola**  
[Photo on Jesuit college website]

### **Matthew as a woman**

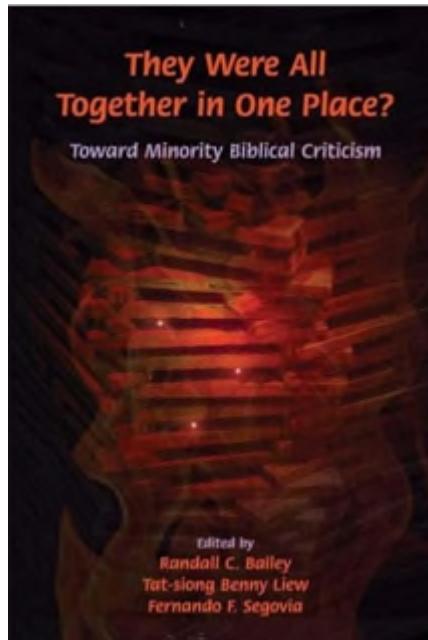
In the course of the paper Liew also adopts a technique in common use among certain queer theologians. Instead of referring to Matthew, the author of this gospel, by the male gender, he uses instead a female designation. For example -

"Without meaning to imply for a minute that Matthew is a "wooden" writer who knows nothing of ambiguities and synonyms, we do find her to be one who uses and chooses her words rather carefully..." [p.472]

"The idea that Matthew would construct a question...is simply not consistent with her own semantic and syntactic habitus, particularly given the vast repertoire that she has demonstrated to be at her disposal." [p.480]

The arrogance of the man is simply astonishing. He has absolutely no fear of God and not the slightest respect for His Holy Word. He mocks, sneers and ridicules with no apparent understanding of the gravity of what he is doing, crouching all the while behind a cloak of academic respectability.

This is the man the Jesuits chose to fill an important academic position.



As bad as it was, the paper of 2004 was overshadowed by another published under his own name in 2009. It was one of a set of papers released in book form by the Society of Biblical Literature, which he edited with two other academics: ***They Were All Together in One Place? Toward Minority Biblical Criticism***.

QUEERING CLOSETS AND PERVERTING DESIRES:  
CROSS-EXAMINING JOHN'S ENGENDERING AND TRANS-  
GENDERING WORD ACROSS DIFFERENT WORLDS

*Tat-siong Benny Liew*

The article by Liew was titled: ***Queering Closets and Perverting Desires: Cross-Examining John's Engendering and Transgendering Word across Different Worlds***. Its contents are every bit as bizarre as its title.

The paper is so blasphemous that we can only quote from its less obscene passages. By even the most generous estimation it is a scurrilous diatribe, a shameless attack on Christianity and Biblical truth – by someone with the gall to pretend that he accepts Christ as his Saviour.

It simply seethes with bile, as though the author made a special effort to cram as much blasphemy as he could into its 38 pages. This is the man the Jesuits chose to fill an important academic position.

Here are just a few illustrative quotations (and they are by no means the worst):

"Jesus' "seamless tunic" betrays, then, his drag-kingly concern to conceal his body in order to perform masculinity." [p.258]

Jesus "talks unashamedly about himself through his well-known "I am" sayings...In addition, he also talks incessantly with many long monologues...what one encounters in the Fourth Gospel is a form of logorrhea by Jesus...In that light, John's Jesus comes across as such a hyper performer of rhetoric, and thus masculinity, that he ends up betraying his imposter status. I am, in effect, suggesting that Jesus' rhetorical excesses are meant to represent the cross-dresser. John is indulging in such literary excesses that his Jesus is performing male transvestitism rather than masculinity. At the same time, Jesus' wordiness also demonstrates his belief in the force of the speech act, and thus the effect of performance in general." [p.260]

"Despite these hints of femininity that I have pointed to, I must emphasize that I am not trying to suggest that John's Jesus is "really" a female...Jesus' cross-dressing body in John is a truly porous and polysemous site/sight in which a collection or a range of gender meanings converge..." [p.260]

"Not only does he copy the Father's cross-dressing or impersonating behavior; he also copies the Father's [sexual] desire and actually becomes the one who engenders children for the Father." [p.265]

"Things do not get less queer as one gets to the other parts of John's Gospel. It is noticeable that throughout the Gospel Jesus and his Father form a "mutual glorification society"..." [p.265]

"...there is also something quintessentially queer here [*This is followed by many grossly obscene comments about the crucifixion*]." [p.266]

"John's cross-dressing and cross-bearing Jesus literally or literally becomes a fetish..." [p.267]

"It is, furthermore, important to note that, as a true transvestite, John's Jesus also comes back in other forms." [p.267]

[*After a reference to homosexual bonding, he says*]: "The most telling figure in this regard is the disciple Thomas, who performs the "digital" experiment to ensure Jesus' identity." [p.267]

"I am suggesting that John's constant references to Jesus wanting water (4:7; 19:28), giving water (6:35), and leaking water (19:34) speak to Jesus' gender indeterminacy and hence his cross-dressing and other queer desires..." [p.278]

## CONCLUSION

We have given these quotations without comment. They speak for themselves – and what they say about the Jesuits is immensely disturbing.

---

**Jeremy James**

**Ireland**

**March 31, 2018**

For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

# The Gall of Dominionism: Man Will Not and Cannot Bring in the Kingdom

by Jeremy James



Much confusion exists within the church in relation to a very simple matter, a question which Scripture has answered over and over again with sparkling clarity.

Large numbers of believers are taking the view that the church will progressively evangelize the entire earth and that, in response to this worldwide flowering of faith, the Holy Spirit will usher in the golden age promised in Scripture.

This is the core belief. It takes many forms and has many ancillary features, but they all point to the same outcome. In this ecstatic scenario mankind as a whole will have attained the level of spiritual maturity required by God. When that happens, and only then, will Christ return.

This belief has various names, such as kingdom-now and dominionism, or simply the great End Time revival where mankind finally comes of age and succeeds in fulfilling the mandate given by Christ. (We will refer to it as Dominionism.)

Many believe this mandate is encapsulated in the final words spoken by Christ at close of his ministry, in particular the following:

**"And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen." (Matthew 28:18-20)**

**"And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature." (Mark 16:15)**

**"And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day: And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. And ye are witnesses of these things. And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high." (Luke 24: 46-49)**

**"But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth." (Acts 1:8)**

These verses are often coupled with a verse from Genesis:

**"And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth." (Genesis 1:26)**

These passages are usually interpreted by Dominionists to mean that the church has been given a major task to complete before Christ can return to the earth. Only when this task is successfully completed will the world have attained the spiritual condition needed for Christ to return. If the church fails to carry out this task, then Christ will never return. Since Scripture makes it clear that Christ *will* return, then the church must already possess the power that it needs to carry out this task. This power was given at Pentecost, when the disciples were "**endued with power from on high**". The task could have been fulfilled long ago, but the church dithered and wavered. It is time now for the church to recognize that it has this power and authority. Its leaders should formulate specific strategies to secure dominion over the earth, to convert governments and transform nations, and take back what Satan took from Adam. Only then will man have dominion, only then can Christ return.



## An enticing philosophy

For many this is an enticing philosophy. It explains the non-appearance of Christ over the past two thousand years and why the church, by and large, has had only a minor influence on world affairs. It also imbues it with a new sense of purpose and reveals the steps that are now necessary to carry out the task mandated by Christ. By taking the initiative and changing the world, not simply by preaching the gospel but by demonstrating its power, the church will finally accomplish what has long been within its capability. What is more, only by stepping forward and taking the initiative will it forge the required dynamic partnership with the Holy Spirit, which has not been evident since the time of the Apostles.

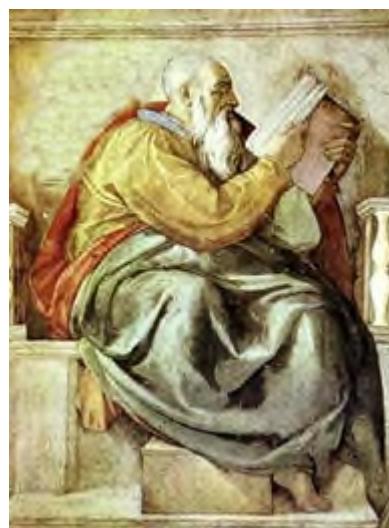
The New Apostolic Reformation is probably the most prominent champion of this philosophy, but it may be found – albeit in a modified form – in many other denominations and settings.

Having said all that, we must ask whether any of this is Biblical? Of course it isn't! This outrageous philosophy is riddled with grotesque distortions of God's Word.

Let's examine its principal claims.

### **Dominion**

Firstly, dominion. God gave Adam dominion, but he lost it when he rebelled against God. Man does not have dominion. His place as king of the earth was taken by a demonic usurper. This usurper rules the earth through his human servants, the Luciferians who have made a pact with him in return for power, prestige and material rewards. Christ destroyed the foundation of Satan's sovereignty on Calvary but has placed on hold the execution of that glorious judgment until his Chosen People, the righteous remnant, turn to him as a nation and seek his salvation. Until the Jews as a nation call on him he will not return as the Second Adam and exercise dominion over the earth. This is all explained very clearly in the Word of God, notably Zechariah, chapters 12-14.



**The Prophet Zechariah  
by Michelangelo.**

Christians enjoy a foretaste of his dominion through the earnest he has given to each of us as believers, namely the indwelling of the Holy Spirit. Satan has lost all power over the believer. The bonds of sin and demonic influence have been shattered by the blood of Christ. Thus we live in the expectation of his imminent return to assume his rightful place as King of kings.

The kingdom does not exist on the earth today, nor can man do anything to usher it in. The kingdom is in abeyance until the King returns and claims his throne in Jerusalem.

All attempts by man to create the kingdom are vain expressions of his sinful pride, which ironically caused him to forfeit the kingdom in the first place.

## Power

Now let's look at power.

The power given to believers through the indwelling of the Holy Spirit should not be confused with earthly power or influence. The power is not ours but that of the Holy Spirit. He is the power. We are merely dust and ashes endowed with the privilege of sharing the gospel of Christ. Christians who overstep the mark and presume to have the ability to do what He alone can do are sorely deceived.

Prayer is not a supernatural device. We speak of the power of prayer, but there is no power in our words. The power resides only in the wonderful, merciful God who hears our prayer. And what power that is! Those who pray in their own strength are greatly mistaken.

Supernatural signs do not lead to salvation by faith. Jesus said that this generation – in its obstinate, rebellious condition – would receive no sign but the sign of Jonah, news of the death and resurrection of Christ. We are saved through something that the world looks upon as foolishness, but to those who are saved the gospel is life itself: "**it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.**" (1 Corinthians 1:21)



The Apostle Paul  
by Rembrandt

Dominionism diminishes the Cross and makes the veracity of the gospel conditional on signs and miracles. By doing this it rejects the saving power of the gospel and offers little more than an invitation to cultural Christianity. The church then fills with unregenerated souls who have never acknowledged the horror of their own fallen condition. These are the people who "have decided to follow Jesus." There is world of difference between a decision and heartfelt repentance, between hearing the words of the gospel and recognizing that they apply to us personally.

### The Great Commission

Dominionism distorts the great commission, the mandate given by Christ to each believer to share the gospel widely. This is the "**foolishness of preaching**" that the Apostle Paul spoke about. The Lord has asked each one of us to be a conveyor of the good news. He did not ask us to change the world or make it a better place. The two tasks are in conflict. The believer sees the wickedness of the world and its fundamental opposition to everything that the gospel teaches. He can share the gospel or he can try to change the world, but he can't do both. A world filled with believers is a better place, but the blessings come from God, not man.



Statue symbolizing the four world kingdoms in the Book of Daniel

### Daniel's Four Kingdoms

To understand where we are today, we need to pay close attention to what the Word of God tells us in the Book of Daniel.

Nebuchadnezzar's dream of a giant statue of a man, comprising four distinct layers, related to the four great epochs in world history before Christ would return and destroy the Satanic world system: "**...the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth.**" (**Daniel 2:35**). This will be the fifth kingdom, the Millennial reign of Christ on earth.

Daniel himself was given a corresponding vision of the four kingdoms in chapter 8, regarding which the angel said, "**Understand, O son of man: for at the time of the end shall be the vision.**" (**Daniel 8:17**). The angel explained that it related in part to the individual we know as Antiochus Epiphanes, who later desecrated the Temple and persecuted the Jews without mercy. However, the angel also linked the passage with the ultimate End Time rebel, the Antichrist, when he said: "**he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand.**" (**Daniel 8:23**) The Prince of princes, course, is Christ himself.



**Ancient bust of Antiochus Epiphanes in Berlin**

The first kingdom was that of Nebuchadnezzar and his successors; the second was that of the Medes and Persians; and the third was that of Alexander the Great and the regional kingdoms established by the four generals who seized power after his death. The fourth kingdom is that of Rome, which Daniel confirms will continue to control the earth until the second coming of Christ. To date the dynastic families who rule this kingdom – largely from behind the scenes – have reigned for over two thousand years. They can trace their bloodlines to Roman emperors and even to ancient aristocratic families in Turkey, Persia, Greece and Egypt.

We need to grasp this fact firmly since otherwise we will lose sight of the way Bible prophecy is unfolding in our world today. These people have ruled continuously, with varying fortunes and much infighting, since the time of Christ. Their god is Baal and they despise Christianity. They revere the gods of ancient Egypt and constitute the core of what we know today as the Illuminati.

## **Dominionism is a wicked lie**

Dominionism is a wicked lie concocted by these people to disguise their true purpose. Through countless subversive stratagems they have undermined the Word of God and shaken trust in what it plainly says. We have examined many of these in previous papers. Dominionism is just another of these well-crafted deceptions.

Any Christian who believes that mankind can usher in the Kingdom has been tricked into rejecting God's Word. The Book of Daniel – along with numerous other passages in the Bible – confirm that the fourth kingdom, the one that rules today, will be crushed by Christ and ONLY by Christ. It will reign imperiously and with great arrogance right to the end, until that fateful hour when the corporate billionaires and financial elite hear the earth-shattering news, "**Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen!**" (**Revelation 18:2**)

As Isaiah said, the shock will be so great that they will find it almost impossible to believe what they are hearing: "**and it shall be a vexation only to understand the report.**" (**Isaiah 28:19**)

So, when Christ returns he will find, not a great kingdom to receive him, but a great kingdom to oppose him!

Christians who are drawn to the doctrine of Dominionism need to think about this!

This doctrine is not just a poor interpretation of God's Word, but a blatantly false one, a teaching that has dire implications for the future of mankind.



**The Fall of Babylon**

## **What the Enemy Gains from Dominionism**

It may help at this stage to consider what the Enemy gains from the false teaching of Dominionism. While seemingly based on a benign objective, and promoted with the best of intentions (we are told), it is actually laden with heresy and perverse distortions of God's Word.

Here are just a few of the ways the Enemy benefits from this false teaching:

**1. It glorifies man**

Instead of man the sinner, the fallen creature redeemed by grace, we are presented instead with man, the late-flowering hero who triumphs over adversity and brings in the kingdom. All by himself he manages to do what the Word of God clearly says Christ alone can do!

**2. It diminishes Christ**

This is implied by the first, but it also arises from the way this doctrine makes Christ reliant or dependant on something that man himself must first accomplish. In some variations of this doctrine, Christ does not even return to earth but lives in the church through the hearts of the saints. This is truly a pernicious corruption of the promises made by God.

**3. It changes the role of the Holy Spirit**

Rather than getting Christians to focus on the glorious coming of Christ, this false doctrine gets them to concentrate instead on the power of the Holy Spirit. Given that the role of the Holy Spirit is to point us toward Christ, this radical shift is highly detrimental to our spiritual well-being. It both weakens our relationship with Christ and assigns to the Holy Spirit a role which cannot be found anywhere in God's Word, namely that of a divine partner with man to bring in the kingdom.

**4. It glosses over, or even rejects, the reality of the Antichrist**

The Bible tells us that the Antichrist will be an actual person who will oppose Christ at his second coming. This man will possess extraordinary powers and will exercise enormous influence over mankind, leading the masses to worship Satan. However, this is not how Dominionists understand the role of the Antichrist. To them 'he' is a spirit already at work in the world – which is true – but they fail to take full account of all that the Word of God says about him. It suits the Enemy to portray the Antichrist in this way, and to ignore the fact that Satan intends to imbue one truly wicked man with great supernatural power and use him as a counterfeit Christ to deceive all who dwell on the earth.



## **5. It rejects God's promise to the righteous remnant of Israel**

The Bible says a great deal about the righteous remnant of Israel, the portion of the Jewish people who will look to Christ at his second coming. Dominionism teaches 'replacement theology', the false belief that the church took the place of Israel in all of God's promises. With this one simple lie, the future history of mankind is turned upside down and lengthy passages of Biblical prophecy are transformed into facile allegories that make little or no sense. But this suits the Dominionists since they are looking to a future which excludes the Jews, a world where all religious authority is vested in a Gentile church governed by a chosen elite. They teach instead that Israel has already served its purpose in God's plan for mankind and has no further prophetic purpose. The nation of Israel, as a political entity in the Middle East, is even seen by some as an obstacle to world peace and a potential barrier on the road to the kingdom.

## **6. It makes the allegorization of Scripture seem respectable**

As a broad-ranging philosophy, Dominionism provides a unifying foundation for the various theologies that allegorize large portions of Scripture. Anyone who reads the Bible as a plain statement of God's intentions is dismissed as a narrow-minded literalist, someone who lacks the ability to see the central role of the church – the body of Christ – in bringing in the kingdom. Such people are increasingly being condemned as bigots whose dogged literalism is threatening the unity of the church and holding back efforts to bring in the kingdom. In fact, they argue that one reason the church has made so little progress down the centuries is the obstinate adherence of these people to a childishly outmoded method of Bible interpretation.

## **7. It promotes a system of hierarchical control**

By formulating strategies to make the world a better place and bring in the kingdom, Dominionists are obliged to make use of hierarchical systems. Goals are set and tasks are assigned, both to individuals and to groups. The most 'anointed' or 'spirit-filled' individuals assume leadership positions, make plans, and delegate responsibilities. This requires central and regional planning, along with target-setting at a local level.



**The Enemy's favorite control structure.**

None of this has a Biblical foundation but is based almost entirely on modern management techniques and theories of organizational change. Not only has it no discernible connection with the church of the New Testament, but it completely redefines what we understand by church or *ecclesia*. Rather than consisting of repentant sinners who have been *called out* of the world, it consists instead of individuals who believe they have the know-how, power and authority to change the world. (We are reminded here of the parable in Luke 18 of the two men, the Pharisee and the tax collector, who went up to the Temple to pray.)

### **8. It replaces the true gospel with a social gospel**

The true gospel is very unsettling since it brings us face to face with our fallen, sinful condition. It shows us our utter inability to deal with the consequences of sin. The social gospel, however, is a wonderful invention since it manages to impart the 'same' message and still leave us feeling good about ourselves. In essence it says, Even though I am a wretched sinner in need of a Saviour, I can still make this world a better place; I still have some intrinsic value in God's plan which sin could not erase.

The social gospel is tied into works-based salvation, the false belief that we contribute in part to our own redemption. Every religion on earth, including all the phony brands of Christianity, teach a works-based form of salvation. They turn the free gift of salvation, which is exclusively the work of Christ, into a process to which we must make a small contribution, however modest. But by doing this we reject the gift!

The Devil exploits this insidious vein of pride in our fallen nature to keep us from Christ.

### **9. It provides a mechanism for bringing Christians and Catholics together**

Factors 7 and 8 above are prime characteristics of the Roman Catholic Church, the oldest extant form of phony Christianity. It has been around for so long, and remains such a powerful political force in the world today, because it exploits these two factors with a vengeance. By keeping most of its members in the lowest level of a huge hierarchy and making them struggle vainly throughout their lives to earn the additional grace that they need to enter heaven, the church of Rome enslaves the souls of men.

Rome is using Dominionism to forge closer links with Evangelical denominations and to promote more widely the false belief that Catholics are Christian in the true Biblical sense.



## **10. It puts miracles and wonders on a par with, if not above, God's Word**

Dominionism often places great stress on signs and wonders, pointing to them as evidence that their world-changing philosophy is blessed by God. Instead of just preaching the gospel, a practice which they believe is largely ineffective, they strive instead to demonstrate its power. This fosters the notion that the truth of God's Word is proven by these alleged manifestations. Once their followers start to evaluate God's Word in this way, testing its veracity through experience, they are no longer walking by faith. They also leave themselves open to deception, where strange reinterpretations of God's Word are given credence if they appear to be supported by supernatural signs and wonders.

## **11. It rejects the Rapture of the church**

The 10 factors we have listed so far are irrefutable proof that Dominionism is a highly destructive doctrine. As a false teaching, it must surely qualify, not only as one of the most cunning, but also as one of the most far-reaching in its malignancy. It would hardly seem possible therefore, that, in addition to all this, the lie has blighted and defaced two major Biblical doctrines to the point where millions of professing Christians now reject them.

The first is the Rapture of the church. Dominionists have an intense contempt for this doctrine. Some of them boil over at the mere mention of the word "Rapture." The Enemy has been working hard to discredit this doctrine, mocking it in the media and using false theology to make it sound absurd. This has been so effective that even Christians who believe in the Rapture are reluctant to talk about it, and yet it is a truly glorious promise from God to all who love Christ and look forward to his coming!

### **- mockery and blasphemy**

The Bible itself provides an example of this mockery – and the severe judgment that befell a group of misguided youths who indulged in it. The prophet Elisha told his students how Elijah had been taken bodily into heaven. Some of them were highly sceptical and begged Elisha to let them search for his corpse in the mountains: "**And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master: lest peradventure the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.**" (2 Kings 2:16). The stone-cold condition of their hearts is shown by their suggestion that the Holy Spirit might have thrown him to his death. Elisha refused to let them go at first but they continued to nag him until he finally relented.



We tend to think that all who were privileged to study under Elijah and Elisha were true believers, but this was not the case. Some were false converts, men who professed to believe God's Word but who in reality were unregenerate time-servers steeped in materialism. Their scepticism in this instance bordered on blasphemy and revealed, perhaps for the first time, their true spiritual condition.

Not long afterwards, Elisha was walking through Bethel on his way to Mount Carmel when a group of young men began casting insults at him. The KJV calls them "children," but this was not the case. The same word is used in sundry other passages in the Bible to refer to young men, such as Mahlon and Chilion in Ruth 1:5 at the time of their death, both of whom were married adults.

#### **- the two she-bears**

The group of blasphemous young men may well have been students of Baal at Bethel, where Jeroboam had established one of the two main centers of his false religious system. The Word of God states several times that it was Jeroboam "**who made Israel to sin**" with his idolatrous religion and which led eventually to the destruction of the northern kingdom.

The youths shouted, "**Go up, thou bald head!**" over and over. They were likely mocking the fact that Elisha, the official successor to Elijah, clearly lacked the latter's shock of Nazarite hair. More tellingly, they mocked the rapture of Elijah. The great prophet had gone up bodily into heaven, as Elisha had said, but this uncouth rabble found the whole idea highly amusing. They taunted Elisha, mockingly urging him to "Go up!" as well.

It was then that the judgment of God fell upon them: "**And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the LORD. And there came forth two she bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them.**" (2 Kings 2:24)

The Word of God tells us that the number 42 has close links to the Antichrist, who will rise to power over a period of 42 months and, after the "abomination of desolation," will rule with appalling cruelty for a further 42 months. The number 42 comprises the number 6 seven times, denoting God's judgment (by the number 7) on the pride of man (the number 6).



We are not told how large the group was initially, but 42 fatalities was a high number by any reckoning. Their crime was to mock two prophets of God and, in the process, to reject the rapture of Elijah as fanciful nonsense. The suddenness and severity of this judgment clearly shows that their blasphemous conduct had provoked the LORD to anger. The rapture of the saints must be very special indeed to warrant such a response.

Those who belittle the Rapture today are ignorant of its immense spiritual significance. They see it only as a translation of the saints and fail to grasp its importance in God's eyes. The Father has chosen a Bride for His Son. He has also sent the Holy Spirit to prepare the Bride for her betrothal. In addition His Son has shown wonderfully, beyond our comprehension, that he truly merits what the Father has prepared for him. It is a moment of inestimable importance in God's plan for mankind and all creation. This is the special occasion – the truly glorious occasion – when the Bride is presented by the Holy Spirit to the Son.

Satan hates the prospect of this event with a supreme hatred. Such love is detestable in his sight. The fact that Christ saved the Bride – each and every soul in her body – with his own precious blood only adds to his loathing.



**The Prophet Isaiah**  
by Meissonier

## **12. It rejects the Great Tribulation, the righteous wrath of God**

The other major Biblical doctrine that Dominionism tries to erase is the judgment of God upon the earth in the End Time. We know it as the Great Tribulation, a traumatic series of plagues and disasters, so violent and so far-reaching in their effects that they come close to destroying almost all life on earth. As Isaiah says, even the earth itself will be shaken out of her place:

**"And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low: and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day. And the idols he shall utterly abolish. And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth." (Isaiah 2:17-19)**

A passage like this shows just how cynical and deceitful Dominionism really is! It replaces the chilling prospect of the LORD's righteous judgment upon the entire earth with a sweet and pleasing scenario where all nations come together in Christian unity. The Word of God says the very opposite will happen – nations will unite to defy Christ and destroy Israel. They will exalt a False Prophet and worship a False Christ.

#### **- confusion**

The Enemy is doing all he can to confuse mankind and foster in the minds of men the beguiling vision of a future based on triumphant scientific advances, the colonization of other planets, and a flowering of the human consciousness. This fantastic illusion is already deeply embedded in the hearts of many. They believe the earth is a spinning ball in the depths of space, just one of many "planets" capable of supporting life, where the main obstacle to human advancement and 'self-actualization' is the lingering presence of outmoded Biblical beliefs, the nonsensical notion of sin, and the absurd belief in salvation through repentance and faith in Christ. Why, these crazy people even believe in the Rapture!

### **The Lion of Judah**

The Enemy is also working hard to hide the true character of Jesus at his second coming. He will not be returning as the lamb, but as the lion, the Lion of Judah, to execute judgment on all who rejected the gospel. The Enemy still tries to portray him as the lamb, the gentlest of individuals who would in no wise cast out the sinner. But the sinner whom Jesus accepts is the one who repents! All the rest must face the wrath of God, the righteous judgment that will fall upon all who have rejected Christ and His Heavenly Father.

Here is how the Apostle Paul referred to this momentous End Time event:

**"...when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels,  
in flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that  
obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: (2 Thessalonians 1:7-8)**

This is Christ Jesus of Nazareth, the Lion of Judah, carrying out the mission given to him by his Father.

Most Evangelicals today have forgotten this! They have been lulled into the same complacency that Rome has instilled into the hearts of most Catholics. To them he is still a babe in his mother's arms, or a tortured victim nailed to a cross. They gloss over his triumph on Calvary, and treat his glorious resurrection as a kind of aftermath to Calvary, a mere continuation of a journey interrupted for three days. They try to hide the fact that Jesus died once and rose again, victorious, having destroyed death itself and freed all mankind from the icy grip of Satan. Today he lives bodily in heaven at the right hand of his Father, interceding for the saints, and awaiting the command from his Father to go forth and retrieve his Bride. Having done that he will return to earth and execute severe judgment on all who brazenly defied his Father's will and rejected the free gift of salvation.



Dominionism tries to hide all of this! The agents of the Antichrist – the architects of the New World Order – never dare to refer to this aspect of Christ. They don't want Christians to see the connection between the prophecy in Genesis chapter 49 and the one in Revelation chapter 19:

**"The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes: His eyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milk."** (Genesis 49:10-12)

**"And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war. His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself. And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God."** (Revelation 19:11-13)

The prophecy in Genesis is given by Jacob/Israel on his death bed. He refers to Christ as "Shiloh", who will come from the tribe of Judah and bind his colt to the vine of Israel. A variation of the same prophecy is given by Zechariah. Jacob refers also to the garments worn by Shiloh. Commentators have traditionally connected the red color of his robe, "**washed...in wine...[and] the blood of grapes**", with the blood shed on Calvary. This is correct, of course, but its passes over the association made elsewhere in God's Word between "wine" and the blood of the wicked whose lives are cut short by the sword of Christ. The "**vestment dipped in blood**" in Revelation 19 is related to this, where the context speaks loudly of divine judgment.

## Related passages

Let's consider some other related passages. Psalm 45, in one of the great Messianic passages, states:

**"Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O most mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty. And in thy majesty ride prosperously because of truth and meekness and righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things. Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; whereby the people fall under thee. Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre."** (Psalm 45:3-6)

The sceptre of the kingdom is mentioned, just as it was in the prophecy of Jacob. But so also is the role of Christ as warrior, the Lion of Judah, executing judgment on his Father's enemies. The stark contrast between his role as the gentle lamb and his role as the mighty lion is made evident in the words, **"thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things"**.

The two following passages expand on this:

**"Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth. Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling. Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him."**

(Psalm 2:9-12)

**"He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies; he shall wound the heads over many countries."**

(Psalm 110:6)

The Lion of Judah, in the day of judgment upon the earth, will **"dash them in pieces"** and **"fill the places"** with dead bodies. He will do what the church will not do, and was never designed to do – he will destroy the wicked and abolish the Satanic world system.

The prophet Micah gives a powerful account of this:

**"And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots: And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strong holds: And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine hand; and thou shalt have no more soothsayers: Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands. And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee: so will I destroy thy cities. And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard. (Micah 5:10-15)**

Note those final words: The Lion of Judah will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard!

Isaiah, when speaking about the fury of the Lord on his return, referred specifically to the fact that his garments would be stained with the blood of his enemies in "**the day of vengeance**":

"Who is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save. Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat? I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; **and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment.** For **the day of vengeance** is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come. And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me. **And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.**" (Isaiah 63:1-6)

Christians everywhere should study this passage carefully and rejoice in its wonderful words!

"**And their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments**"! – the Lion of Judah will utterly destroy the Satanic world system and usher in the fifth kingdom. Under his reign peace and righteousness will prevail across the entire earth.

It is hardly any wonder that the Babylonian Elite, the rulers of the fourth kingdom, are anxious to deflect attention from these and similar prophetic passages. They try to allegorize Bible prophecy relating to the End Time and devise interpretations that run counter to what the Bible plainly states.



Treading the winepress  
("winefat" in KJV)

## **CONCLUSION**

Dominionism is a very dangerous lie, laden with poison of every kind. Christians should be able to see it for what it is, but millions are falling under its demonic spell. Unless they read and study the Bible, unless they familiarize themselves with the passages in Isaiah and elsewhere about the End Time and in particular the role of Christ on his return, they will fall prey to the many clever ways the Enemy is presenting his Dominionist propaganda.

In an age where many figures in the media, entertainment, fashion, and movie industries are secretly transgender, where the sinister space-travel mythology is believed by millions, and where significant parts of the scientific and academic establishment are Illuminati-funded deceivers, the scope for confusion and misunderstanding is immense. Unless born-again Christians immerse themselves in God's Word and pray daily for discernment, they will slide further and further under the great juggernaut of lies that the Enemy has constructed.

---

**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
April 9, 2018**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2018**

# Eighteen Faux Female Writers and their Pseudo-Feminine Fables

by Jeremy James



The wicked transgender program has been running for a long, long time. The Bible speaks in three places of *pharmakeia* – translated 'witchcraft' or 'sorceries' in the KJV. Towards the very end, in the Book of Revelation, it makes a statement which, in light of all that is happening today, should make us stop and think:

**"And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived." (Revelation 18:23)**

This passage refers to the destruction of Babylon in the End Time, the collapse of the Satanic world system. Its rulers and leaders are called "merchants" and described as "the great men of the earth". These are the families who control the world banking system and the multi-national corporations. The wealth of the world is at their disposal. They are the mega-rich who have been pulling the strings from behind the scenes for centuries.

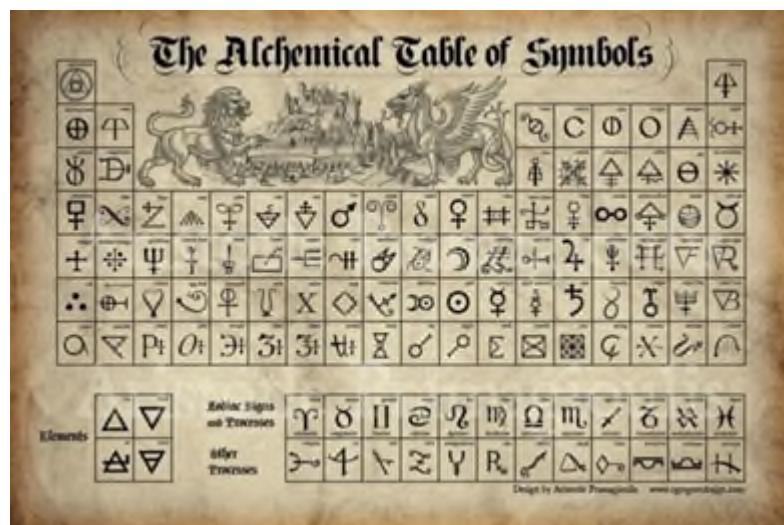
The Word of God tells us that **"by thy sorceries were all nations deceived"**. Traditionally, this has been taken to mean that the princes of this world have conspired together to deceive the nations, utilising every cunning trick and devious device to achieve this. For example, Barnes says:

*For by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.* This is stated as a reason for the ruin that had come upon her. It is a common representation of Papal Rome that she has deceived or deluded the nations of the earth, and no representation ever made accords more with facts as they have occurred. The word sorceries here refers to the various arts – the tricks, impostures, and false pretences, by which this has been done."

Gill adopts a similar line of reasoning:

*for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived;* meaning her [Rome's] false doctrines, traditions, idolatry, superstition, and will worship, with which, as another Jezebel, she has bewitched, allured, and deceived the nations of the empire, and the kings thereof...

These interpretations are satisfactory as far as they go, but they may not go far enough. Neither Barnes nor Gill could have anticipated the vast range of biochemical, narcotic, hormonal, neurological, and pharmacological substances and techniques that are now available to the Babylonian Elite. These are *pharmakeia* in its most literal and compelling sense.



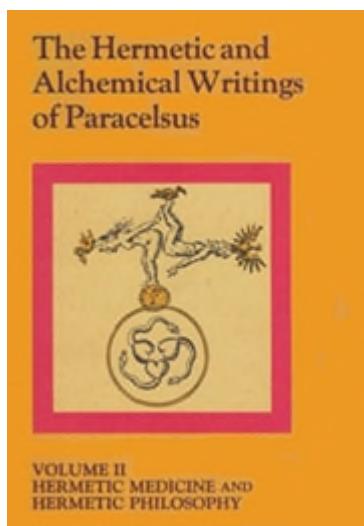
Vine's Expository Dictionary gives the following definition of the noun *pharmakeia*, Strong's G5331:

### Sorcery:

(Eng., "pharmacy," etc.) primarily signified "the use of medicine, drugs, spells;" then, "poisoning;" then, "sorcery," Galatians 5:20, RV, "sorcery" (AV, "witchcraft"), mentioned as one of "the works of the flesh." See also Revelation 9:21; 18:23. In the Septuagint, Exodus 7:11, 22; 8:7, 18; Isaiah 47:9, 12. In "sorcery," the use of drugs, whether simple or potent, was generally accompanied by incantations and appeals to occult powers, with the provision of various charms, amulets, etc., professedly designed to keep the applicant or patient from the attention and power of demons, but actually to impress the applicant with the mysterious resources and powers of the sorcerer.

Thayer points out that the word *pharmakeia* in Xenophon referred to the administration of drugs, while in Plato and Polybius, among others, it meant poisoning by the use of drugs. Given that the Septuagint, the ancient Greek translation of the Old Testament from the original Hebrew, also used the word *pharmakeia* to denote sorcery, we find a consistent connection throughout the Bible between the magical arts and the use of drugs or substances that affect the mind and body.

The worldwide deception in Revelation 18:23 ("**by thy sorceries were all nations deceived**") is attributed directly in God's Word to *pharmakeia* or drug-related sorcery. This sheds considerable light on what we see happening today. The range of drugs and substances that are being produced that affect our minds and bodies – our gender identity, emotional disposition and cognitive function – is simply astonishing. Some, when used correctly, are beneficial, but many are not.



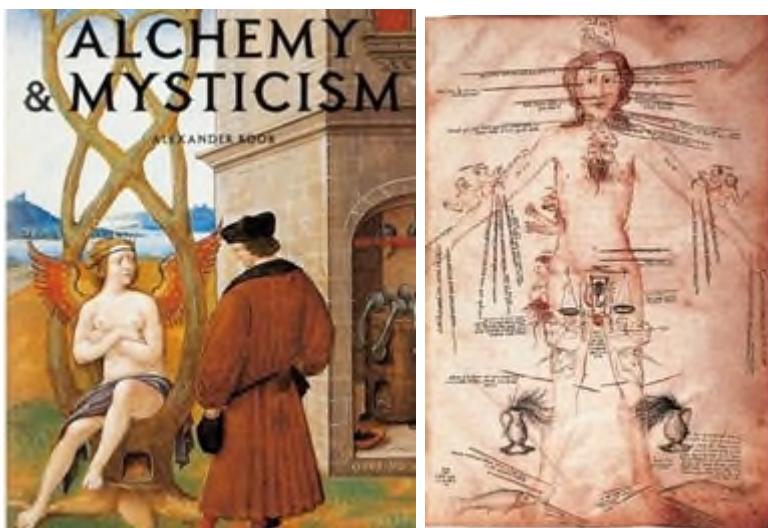
## Transgenderism

In several previous papers we have shown how the Elite have made extensive use of hormones and other bioactive ingredients to alter and emulate gender-related characteristics and produce virtually undetectable sexual inverts. These secretly transgendered individuals have been infiltrating society in large numbers and taking up careers and professions which enable them to spread their Babylonian philosophy. As generational worshippers of Baal, they look forward to the Antichrist and are doing all they can to facilitate his arrival. Since they see Christianity as the principal barrier to his acceptance on the world stage, they are working hard to undermine traditional Biblical values throughout society. Their long-term plan includes the abolition of Christian marriage, the abolition of strictly male-female gender distinctions, and the abolition of natural procreation, natural sexual relations, family autonomy, and the many other social institutions that are grounded in Biblical values.

In order to do this, they have been steadily secularizing society since the 17<sup>th</sup> century, weaning people off the Bible and presenting instead a worldview based on science, abstract reasoning, and human ingenuity. This secularization process has been highly successful and is now being superseded by the aggressive paganization of society, whereby the Bible, the Word of God, is not just sidelined but actively rejected.

As masters of *pharmakeia*, they would appear to have discovered, isolated and reproduced – long before the 20<sup>th</sup> century – the hormones and other substances that affect gender and sexual development. We can infer this from the fact that many influential figures in the 19<sup>th</sup> century were male-to-female transgenders. While emasculation alone may have enabled many counterfeits of this kind to be produced, there is evidence, from artistic portraits and photographs, as well as information from other sources, that chemically assisted techniques of feminization were available at that time among the aristocracy.

The Enemy knows that, if men do not behave like men and women do not behave like women, then society will fall apart. Thus his entire program centers on the subversion of gender and its role in supporting the natural order established by God.



### Radical Feminism

His principal weapon in this strategy would later take the form of radical Feminism, but this in turn would need a pre-existing 'feminine perspective', a body of literature about women, produced by women. However, schemer and deceiver that he is, many of the 'women' he would use for this purpose would not be women at all, but transgendered men.

In the absence of good quality photographic portraits, it is almost impossible to prove, at least in a paper of this kind, that a particular author was a male-to-female transgender. Most of the portrait images we have of 19<sup>th</sup> century English-language writers are of poor quality and few in number. However, as we move into the 20<sup>th</sup> century, the situation improves and we are presented with much better visual evidence.

The examples given in this paper are of the 'How on earth did they get away with it?' variety. Since we have already dealt with the mechanics of transgender analysis in previous papers, we will simply let the evidence speak for itself. If you are unable to see that our selected authors are not natural women, then you are unlikely (at least for the time being) to see through this incredible deception no matter how much evidence we present.

We recognize that this is not an easy subject to address. It points to a wickedness at the heart of humanity which most of us are poorly equipped to handle. It is highly disorientating to realize that the world is run by people who are determined to bring in the Antichrist and that they are doing everything they can to make it possible. But the Bible says that this is the case, and if it is the case, then we need to accept it and weigh the evidence carefully. We are seeking clarity and understanding, a sure grasp of what our wonderful Creator wants us to know. If nothing else, it will show us just how much our Saviour, Christ Jesus, achieved on Calvary when he defeated the powers of darkness and freed each one of us, by faith, from the prison cell of our own fallen nature.

### **George Eliot**

Our first exhibit is the writer known as George Eliot. The photos below show that 'George' was indeed a man wearing a wig. We are told that she wrote her novels under a male pseudonym in order to be accepted as a serious writer and not just another 'female' author. This individual was certainly a gifted novelist and produced works of high literary quality. In addition, there is little in her fictional world that could be construed as amoral or rebellious. [To avoid confusion we will continue to use the pronouns normally associated with these people.]



**George Eliot / Mary Ann Evans (1819-1880)**

George was part of the wave of secularization in the 19<sup>th</sup> century. Her novels were intended to be absorbing portraits of daily life, populated with characters with whom the reader could readily identify. This would seem harmless enough until one discovered that there was nothing sincerely religious or Biblical in her works. She became in time, along with Jane Austen (another candidate for gender analysis), the standard to which other 'female' writers aspired. This ensured that traditional Biblical values faded dramatically from the literature of the 19<sup>th</sup> century and characters espousing explicitly Christian sentiments became increasingly hard to find.

The guiding principles to be observed by all such authors could be summarized as follows: Never mention Jesus; never mention the Bible; never mention Calvary; never mention the LORD God of the Bible; never mention the sinfulness of man or his fallen nature; never use plots or characters that might remind the reader of Biblical scenes or passages; emphasize the control that man is capable of exercising over his own destiny; highlight science, reason and social progress; and direct the reader as much as possible into imaginary scenarios that focus on personal happiness.

Even where valid expressions of Christian virtue might have been expected, they were almost always replaced with agnostic substitutes. Dickens addressed the theme of charity and social empathy on numerous occasions, but never in a way that was expressly Christian. The reader was always invited to see the good in himself, an innate compassion and fellow-feeling that flourished without any necessary connection to the Word of God.

Trollope wrote about Anglican church politics in several of his novels, but never in a way which suggested that the Bible was anything more than an influential literary work. Many of his churchmen, such as those in his highly successful *Barchester Towers*, were deeply flawed, scheming and cowardly.

### **Three 'Giants'**

Our next three exhibits are generally described by college professors as giants of American literature – Willa Cather, Edith Wharton, and Eudora Welty.

Look at "Willa" in the photos below, a man in a fur coat. Some of these people, like Cather, were content to be seen as closet lesbians. This deflected attention from their true gender identity and accounted to some degree for their eccentric behavior.



**Willa Cather (1873-1947)**

Edith Wharton, born Edith Newbold Jones, was the first 'woman' to win the Pulitzer Prize for literature (in 1921). Cather won it the following year. While not as masculine in appearance as Cather, the photos overleaf depict a young man in women's clothes, while her ridiculous pose in the photo with the two dogs is typical of a transgender's contempt for true femininity.



Edith Wharton (1862-1937)



Our third 'giant' is Eudora Welty, another strange-looking creature who managed to pass himself off as a woman.



Eudora Welty (1909-2001)

Winner of the Pulitzer Prize in 1973, Welty was also a recipient of the Presidential Medal of Freedom and the first living author to have her works published by the prestigious Library of America – a nonprofit publisher of classic American literature.

The Elite do not give awards and honors like this to natural women.

### **Gertrude Stein**

One of the most disturbing exhibits in this gallery of gargoyles is the man who called himself 'Gertrude Stein.' This patently bogus female started a weekly literary salon in Paris in the early 1900s after she emigrated from the United States. Regular attendees included Ernest Hemingway, F. Scott Fitzgerald, Sinclair Lewis, Ezra Pound, Thornton Wilder, Sherwood Anderson, and the artists Pablo Picasso, Henri Matisse, Georges Braque, and Henri Rousseau.



**Gertrude Stein (1874-1946)**

A similar salon-type arrangement was established in London around the same time, known as the Bloomsbury Group. Among its regular attendees were E M Forster, Lytton Strachey, Vita Sackville-West, and Virginia Woolf, as well as the highly influential economist J M Keynes and the Orientalist, Arthur Waley. The modern feminist and LGBTQ movements were strongly influenced by the Bloomsbury set.

### **Virginia Woolf**

The photos overleaf reveal that Virginia Woolf, one of its leading members, was a man masquerading as a natural woman.

The strength of the covert transgender program in literature lay primarily in its supposed ability to speak for women, to claim that, as natural women with strong intellects, its leading proponents were qualified to articulate the needs and aspirations of women in the modern world. Much the same trick was used by radical feminist authors of the 1960s to pretend that they represented the modern woman and spoke on her behalf. But they too were transgender!



**Virginia Woolf (1882-1941)**

Female readers imbibed the attitudes and values expressed in these writings. Since they believed the authors were natural women like themselves, they trusted them in a way that they would never have trusted a corresponding group of male authors. What may have seemed like a spontaneous expression of repressed feelings and secret anxieties was really a carefully managed campaign to indoctrinate women, especially young women, with beliefs and ideas that had little basis in reality. The Enemy used men who were pretending to be women to convince natural women that they really ought to be more like men. This monstrous deception has done immense harm to western society, not only by destroying marriages and tearing families apart, but by promoting attitudes to sexuality and gender which result in nothing but dissatisfaction, confusion, and great emotional pain.

### **Margaret Atwood**

The Canadian author, Margaret Atwood, is probably best known for her dystopian novel, *The Handmaid's Tale*, where women are treated as nothing but breeding machines. As a recipient of many literary awards and feted in both Europe and North America as an insightful commentator on the human condition, Atwood is one of the most influential 'feminist' authors alive today. However, just like her hundreds of her predecessors and contemporaries, she is a male-to-female transgender pretending to be a natural woman.



**Margaret Atwood (born 1939)**

## Beryl Bainbridge

The strange appearance of Beryl Bainbridge has elicited many unflattering comments down the years, but few if any have taken the leap and attributed her startling lack of femininity to the simple fact that she was a man. She received many awards and honors in her lifetime and is recognized by many critics as one of the best post-War British writers of either sex. Her book, *The Birthday Boys*, a fictionalized account of the last days of Scott's ill-fated 'Antarctic' expedition, gives an acute psychological analysis of its male protagonists from a convincingly male perspective. This greatly impressed many critics. They might have been less impressed by her achievement had they known she was a male-to-female transgender.



**Beryl Bainbridge (1932-2010)**

## Maeve Binchy

The popular Irish writer, Maeve Binchy, took a more traditional approach in her treatment of women. While she could not be described as a feminist writer, preferring instead to focus on female wish-fulfillment, she was a humanist whose romantic storylines lacked any discernible spiritual foundation. She had more in common with Barbara Cartland – another transgender author of female fairytales – than her fans would care to admit. Binchy exemplifies the group of prominent 'female' writers who talk incessantly about women and their concerns but who never dare to challenge the lies of radical feminism or expose the real agenda behind it. Instead they draw their readers into a make-believe world where every vacuous sentiment is selected and presented by a man pretending to be a woman.



**Maeve Binchy (1939-2012)**

## Elizabeth Bowen

Our next exhibit is Elizabeth Bowen. This author mixed with members of the Bloomsbury Group during her younger years and later moved to Ireland where, at the family seat in county Cork, she received visits from many well-known writers of the time, including Virginia Woolf, Eudora Welty, Carson McCullers, Iris Murdoch, and noted historian C V Wedgwood. As we have seen, both Woolf and Welty were transgender, but so too were McCullers, Murdoch, and Wedgwood.



Elizabeth Bowen (1899-1973)



Photo in Wikipedia. A woman? Please.

Transgenders generally tend to socialize only with fellow transgenders. Since many of them have an intense dislike of natural women, they normally mix with them only when circumstances require or where, in butch lesbian mode, they set out to exploit them sexually. Nearly all transgenders are bisexual and many are predatory.

## Agatha Christie

It is very difficult for a natural woman to find success as a writer in Britain. The program of gradual moral subversion is very tightly controlled and the Elite will never risk letting a natural woman rise to prominence. Perhaps a few slip through the net, but their influence is easily curbed through the media and other ways.

Certain literary genres are designed to advance the cause of the Enemy. Science fiction promotes the nonsensical idea that 'science' will solve all human problems, that robots are cybernetic persons, and that the earth is a ball spinning in a huge vacuum known as 'outer space'. Mainstream literature is not equipped to explore these ideas in a convincing way, but the genre known as science fiction opens a door to infinite possibilities, where the only barrier is man's fallen imagination.

Another genre that began in the 19<sup>th</sup> century was that of supernatural fiction or 'ghost stories'. This includes some of the most fiendish and revolting products of man's imagination, such as vampires and flesh-eating zombies. These fictional creations are designed to stoke a fascination with the occult and blur the distinction between the supernatural order established by God and the sinister realm where Satan operates.



Agatha Christie (1890-1976)

Another important genre is that of detective stories or 'crime writing'. On the surface this would seem to be a normal activity with little scope for moral subversion, but the history of the genre shows otherwise. The genre itself was defined largely by Arthur Conan Doyle but gained considerable momentum worldwide through the writings of Agatha Christie – yet another English transgender (See photos above).

After Shakespeare and company, she is the most widely published author in history. As the most successful novelist of all time, her books have sold over 2 billion copies in dozens of different translations.

The crime genre attracts a very wide readership from all walks of life. Unlike the horror, supernatural, and science fiction genres, it works within a framework that is familiar to most readers. It even promises a sense of moral satisfaction since the hero generally triumphs over the villain and justice eventually prevails. Or, at least, that was once the case. Today the genre places far more emphasis on the ingenuity and moral ambiguity of the villain – who is often a sadistic killer. The terror experienced by his victims is described in gripping detail, and the grisly scenes left in his wake are mulled over again and again with morbid fascination.

The original formula – to solve a crime using careful reasoning and thereby secure justice for the victim – has long given way to something more sinister. Today crime writing is more often than not an exploration of sadism and darkness, an excuse to dwell upon cruelty and perversion, to enter into the mind of the killer and see the world through his psychopathic eyes. Many otherwise sensible people spend several hours a week immersed in this perverse entertainment, indulging vicariously in the lurid fantasies that fill the minds of truly evil people.

### **Dorothy L Sayers**

The English contribution to this genre may also be seen in the works of Dorothy L Sayers, another transgender (See photos). Her detective books featuring the ever-perfect Lord Peter Wimsey proved very popular and won her a wide following.



**Dorothy L Sayers (1893-1957)**

### **Patricia Highsmith and Shirley Jackson**

The Americans had their crime-writing and horror genre equivalents in Patricia Highsmith and Shirley Jackson, among others. Both were obviously transgender – see photos overleaf.



**Patricia Highsmith (1921-1995)**



**Shirley Jackson (1916-1965)**

Both were known for their vivid exploration of the dark side of human nature. As such they were transitional figures. Highsmith paved the way for the modern brand of crime-writing, with its strong focus on pornographic sadism, while Jackson was a precursor to writers like Stephen King, who delight in finding the macabre and disturbing in seemingly ordinary settings. Both made subversive use of lesbian themes. Jackson's writings were later included in the prestigious Library of America series mentioned earlier (edited by transgender writer, Joyce Carol Oates).

### **Annie Proulx and Cynthia Ozick**

Many of these writers, notably Jackson, Binchy and Atwood, were prolific short-story writers. The short story is an ideal platform for views and ideas which the author hopes to disseminate widely at little cost. Millions of undiscerning readers can be influenced by an opinion conveyed through a short story found in a woman's magazine or journal, in a Sunday supplement, or in other low cost publications.

Annie Proulx and Cynthia Ozick are two of America's most successful writers of short stories, and both are transgender (See photos overleaf).



**Annie Proulx (born in 1935)**



**Cynthia Ozick (born in 1928)**

We have no particular comment on the work of either of these authors, apart from noting that the movie *Brokeback Mountain*, which made sodomy seem morally acceptable, was based on a short story by Proulx. We simply cite them as further evidence that just about every aspect of contemporary literature for and about women is dominated by a secretive, self-promoting clique of transgenders.

### **Georgette Heyer and Erica Jong**

Another important genre is romantic fiction, where the family is forgotten and the 'heroine' often risks all to satisfy her selfish fantasies. The male object of desire is usually unattainable, but the heroine persists, confident that love (or lust) will conquer all. Romantic fiction trains women to believe that their happiness has nothing to do with the family, raising children, and a stable marriage. Once she chooses her target – where the man is a trophy or, paradoxically, a victim – the woman is expected to exert her will until she succeeds.

One of the early champions of this genre was Georgette Heyer, yet another English transgender (See photos below).



**Georgette Heyer (1902-1974)**

The genre evolved over time to the point where the 'fantasy' became a reality, a seemingly real-life story of female wish-fulfilment and sexual predation. One of the best examples of this is Erica Jong's *Fear of Flying* (1973), a novel with strong autobiographical elements which became an international bestseller. Jong too is transgender.



**Erica Jong (born in 1942)**

### **The Reign of Transgenders**

The list of transgenders in women's writing is extensive. Readers are invited to explore the subject for themselves, checking photos on the Internet and evaluating candidates by reference to many of the features that are typical of transgenders. These include large, square heads; prominent cheek bones; deep-set eyes; strong brow ridges; straight male jaws; wide mouths; large teeth; unduly long or sturdy necks; large low-set ears; and a masculine nose bridge. Where suitable photos are available, check their hip-to-shoulder ratio, height, and the length of their upper arm (humerus bone). [We provide a check-list in some of our earlier papers.]

It is doubtful whether any of the following – to name just a few! – would survive a full-profile transgender analysis:

JK Rowling	Patricia Cornwell	Hilary Mantel
Joanna Trollope	Catherine Cookson	Helen Dunmore
Angela Carter	P L Travers	Muriel Spark
Ruth Rendell	Sue Townsend	Ayn Rand
P D James	Nadine Gordimer	Sarah Waters
Doris Lessing	Penelope Lively	Anne McCaffrey
Anais Nin	Elfriede Jelinek	Alice Munro
Iris Murdoch	Ivy Compton-Burnett	Ursula LeGuin
Harper Lee	Antonia Fraser	Sylvia Plath
Rose Tremain	Carol Shields	Edna O'Brien
Louise Erdrich	Alice Sebold	Judith Krantz
Jackie Collins	Jacqueline Susann	Taylor Caldwell.

This time last year I would have classified this as a bold claim, but not anymore. The extent to which the Elite have succeeded in displacing natural women from positions of power and influence is simply astonishing. Their re-engineered versions of womankind are everywhere. Just turn on a television and look at the 'female' presenters on the major news channels. Or look at the 'female' characters on many of the prime-time TV dramas and soaps. A huge proportion of 'female' sports personalities and athletes are transgender. Most of the models on fashion magazine covers are transgender, as are the movie stars who advertise the most popular brands of cosmetics. Most of the 'female' pop stars and award-winning singers are transgender. In fact 'award-winning' is sometimes an important clue when identifying members of this subversive clique. They love their awards, along with the fame and adulation that go with them.



**Gloria Steinem and Cecile Richards receiving their CFDA awards in 2017.**

Consider the following example. The photo above shows Gloria Steinem, the much vaunted feminist activist, and Cecile Richards, who was the head of the industrial slaughterhouse known as 'Planned Parenthood' for about 12 years. Richards was listed by *Time Magazine* in 2012 as one of the 100 'Most Influential People in the World.' They are clearly delighted to receive their Oscar-style awards at the CFDA ceremony in 2017.

CFDA stands for Council of Fashion Designers of America. It is difficult to see how either of these individuals could possibly qualify for such an award. But in the strange world of transgenders, relevance is unimportant. High-profile public awards – of any kind – are one of the ways the Elite reward key acolytes for their services. Steinem and Richards were really being honored for their contribution to radical Feminism, specifically their role in promoting abortion and the wide-scale slaughter of unborn children.

Steinem features in a well-known photo where she is wearing an 'I had an abortion' t-shirt. But she was lying. She never had an abortion because, as a transgender – just like Richards – she doesn't have and never had a womb.



**Gloria Steinem wearing her subversive t-shirt.  
Note her large male hands and the occult hand-sign.**

The radical feminist movement was established to destroy traditional family values and institutions, to twist and distort what we understand by *gender*, to abolish marriage, to ridicule and trample over Biblical truth, and to induce women to kill their own children. There are few perversions in our modern age that cannot be traced in some manner to the feminist program of social and moral corruption – organized and financed from the start by the ruling Elite.

## CONCLUSION

The wickedness of these people is difficult for the average person to comprehend. Even Bible-believing Christians are deceived. They simply ignore the countless passages in God's Word which describe the existence, determination and venality of the wicked. It is very plain from God's Word that these people are following an agenda.

The wickedness lies, not in transgenderism per se, but in the program behind it. No doubt it is possible to be transgender and yet despise what the Elite are trying to do. But when significant numbers of people work together in secret to subvert the natural order established by God, then we are quite entitled to describe the conspiracy as wicked. Indeed, there is an obligation on preachers and pastors to expose it.

The Bible has many warnings about this. Believers need to understand that it is through their cunning use of *pharmakeia* that the Babylonians have been able to deceive the nations.

The Irish government has authorized a referendum on abortion to be held on 25<sup>th</sup> May, 2018, with a view to removing the existing clause in the Constitution which protects the unborn child. It is truly an obscenity that such a referendum should be held in the first place, but equally horrifying that a substantial number of influential people from all walks of life are supporting it. The same government legalized the transgender deception in 2015 and made it absurdly easy for anyone to change their legal gender. Given that a large proportion of the fifty or so 'female' members of the Irish Parliament (upper and lower houses) are secretly transgender, we should hardly be surprised that this is happening.

*Pharmakeia*, sorcery, leads to abortion and murder, the spiritual and moral collapse of a nation. Ireland stands proudly among the nations that have been deceived.

---

**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
April 19, 2018**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2018**

# Is Ireland About to Make a Covenant with Death?

by Jeremy James



The social engineering that has taken place in Ireland over the past thirty years or so was planned well in advance. The architects behind the program made full use of a methodology that had already been applied with success in other countries. They didn't have to develop anything new, but simply followed a proven formula, where the public's perception of key social and moral issues is continually manipulated through the media until the desired outcome is achieved.

## The Younger Generation

The younger generation – individuals born after 1990 – have had a set of carefully packaged messages directed at them, both in the media and through the educational system. These replaced the moral absolutes of the past with saccharine substitutes, where 'nice' took the place of right, and 'tolerant' took the place of compassion. The moral foundation that underpinned our social values was simply ignored. How one felt about an issue was just as important as any objective moral consideration. So today we have a cohort of voters between the ages of 18 and 30 who are unable to choose between right and wrong unless they approach the matter on an emotional level and imagine how it might affect them personally. This is why the overwhelming majority of these people are likely to vote 'Yes' in the coming referendum on abortion.

## **The Older Generations**

The social engineers took a different approach with the older generations, those aged 30-60 and those aged over 60. Both were subjected to a torrent of news reports for over a decade about sexual abuse by Catholic priests and members of religious orders. The facts behind these various cases, many of which were horrific, were exploited by journalists and commentators to discredit the old moral order, disparage traditional values, and call for a more egalitarian system of social governance. The Catholic Church was used as a proxy for the Bible and battered incessantly, until a point was reached where a large swathe of the population – most of whom were Catholics – were prepared to jettison the Bible as their principal source of moral authority.

This is why the opinion poll published on April 20<sup>th</sup> shows that 47 percent of the electorate intend to vote 'Yes' in the coming referendum and only 28 percent intend to vote 'No'. (A significant proportion are still undecided.) Such a prospect would have been unthinkable even twenty years ago.

## **No nation has ever been asked to do this**

As incredible as it may seem, the people of Ireland are actually being asked by their Government to vote on whether or not to kill a certain category of person, namely unborn children whose mothers do not want them.

No nation in history, as far as we know, has ever been asked to vote on whether or not to murder some of its own children. In all other instances, where a jurisdiction introduced a law to facilitate abortion, the decision was taken entirely at parliamentary level.

Where sections of the population expressed concern on those occasions, they were invariably assured that the killing would be highly restricted, subject to ongoing professional oversight by responsible medical practitioners, and regulated in accordance with rigorous standards and safeguards specified in law. Nevertheless, in all such cases, as expected, the procedure was almost invariably made available, even at an advanced stage of pregnancy, to any women who sought a termination.



## Atheistic Humanism

There was always a cohort within the medical establishment in each country – usually humanist or atheists – who were willing to carry out a termination without asking too many questions. Their staff were trained to reassure clients who were having second thoughts that the procedure was safe, ethical, and a basic human right. They were also told that any lingering sense of guilt would quickly fade within a few weeks of the procedure and that long-term feelings of regret were very uncommon.

The Irish electorate have had ample opportunity over the past few years to consider the way abortion laws have actually been applied in other countries and to verify how seemingly restrictive legislative provisions prove meaningless in practice. Never-theless, the shrill hectoring of radical feminists has overshadowed all of this, with irrational emphasis being placed on 'women's bodies', 'women's health', and 'a woman's choice', to the crass exclusion of the simple fact that unborn infants are being killed for no reason other than social convenience.

## High resolution ultrasound scans

The Irish also enjoy a privilege that was unavailable to citizens of other countries before abortion was legalized in their respective jurisdictions. Modern technology can now provide remarkable scientific evidence that a child in the womb, after 12 weeks' gestation, is very obviously a tiny person, with a beating heart, impressively mobile hands and feet, and facial expressions that clearly convey his emotional state. Such images are easily accessible on the Internet, so those voters who have argued in the past that the unborn child is merely a collection of developing cells are entirely without excuse.

It is even possible to observe on an ultrasound scanner the frantic efforts that the unborn child makes, at 12 weeks' gestation, to keep the abortionist from killing him.

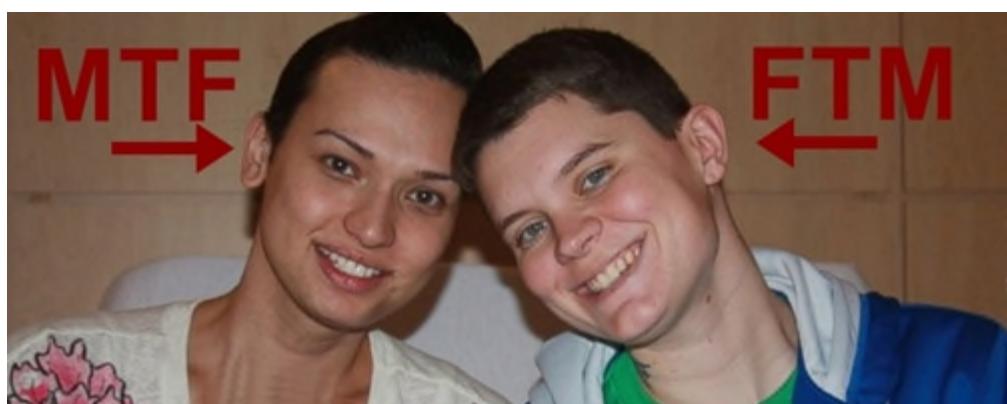


## **The Real Purpose of Liberal Abortion Laws**

The Irish government, like that of most western countries, consists mainly of members who were born into generational Luciferian families (We have published several papers on this troubling subject). They may seem normal enough on the surface, but it is all an act. They are the tares that Jesus spoke about. Some are transgender. Many strange-looking 'females' can be found in both the Dáil and the Seanad, all of whom pretend to be concerned about the rights of natural women when in reality they loath them.

This Luciferian movement is in the process of turning the natural order upside down, where the absolute distinction between male and female is abolished and gender is nothing but a social convention. They made a huge leap forward on 15 July 2015 when the Oireachtas passed the Gender Recognition Act, a grotesque piece of legislation with provisions so extreme that Ireland is now a world leader in gender perversion.

How did the church in Ireland react to this? Well, nearly three years after the event, our Bible-believing pastors and ministers have yet to say anything of substance about this debacle. The Roman Catholic Church in Ireland has also been silent.



**'Married' transgender 'couple' featured on ABC News**

This wicked attack on the plainly-stated distinction in the Bible between male and female, man and woman, came hot on the heels of another, equally audacious, rejection of the natural order established by God. On 22 May 2015, the people of Ireland voted overwhelmingly to place the marital union of a man and a woman on the same legal and moral plane as a 'marriage', so-called, between two homosexuals. They did this despite the fact that homosexuals in Ireland had already been provided with every possible privilege under Irish law, including the legal recognition of 'civil partnerships'.

## **Three Pillars underpinning the Moral Order**

We have witnessed, in the space of just a few years, the loss of two central pillars supporting the moral fabric of our society. The Luciferian cabal are now pushing hard to bring down the third and final pillar. When a government claims for itself the power to decide, through legislation, who may live and who must die, it has lost all fear of God. All the indications are that the people of Ireland are going to grant them that power.

The referendum on abortion, which will be held on 25 May, will mark a major turning point for Ireland. It is difficult to find an example in history where any other country had the opportunity to inflict so much harm on itself in just one day. Perhaps Germany came close, with its decision on 30 January 1933 to put Hitler in power.



The national televised debate on RTE television on 27 April, where both sides set out their position, brought clearly into focus the extent to which the government and media have exaggerated the importance of 'exceptional' cases – which could be addressed in an ethical manner, they claim, through 'termination' – as a valid reason for removing the 8<sup>th</sup> Amendment. Alas, the Pro-Life speakers failed to alert the public that there is nothing in the 8<sup>th</sup> Amendment that would prohibit termination in certain extreme cases, subject to appropriate legislative safeguards. The Amendment simply guarantees that the right to life of the unborn child would be taken fully into consideration in any decision regarding the medical treatment of the mother.

Article 40.3.3 The State acknowledges the right to life of the unborn and, with due regard to the equal right to life of the mother, guarantees in its laws to respect, and, as far as practicable, by its laws to defend and vindicate that right.

#### **The Eighth Amendment**

### **Irresponsible medical professionals**

Key figures in the medical establishment in Ireland have colluded with the government in promoting the totally spurious idea that the Amendment is a barrier to the compassionate treatment of pregnant mothers experiencing serious medical complications. Rather it ensures that the life of the child may not be extinguished except where the life of the mother is in jeopardy. This leaves plenty of room for the equitable treatment of difficult cases.

The government, the media, and the medical establishment have lied to the people. Every possible form of obfuscation, both judicial and medical, has been used to confuse and bewilder the public. Even when ridiculous claims are refuted, the media still continues to make them, confident that their constant repetition will fuel the illusion that they must have some validity.

The ruling elite are determined to destroy the remaining pillar. Nevertheless, despite their lies, the electorate still has more than enough solid information at its disposal to know that abortion on demand – the universal shedding of innocent blood – will inevitably result from the removal of the 8<sup>th</sup> Amendment.

### **A covenant with death**

If they mark their ballot sheet with an 'X' next to the 'Yes' box on 25 May, they will be making a covenant with death. Incredibly, a sizeable proportion of the Irish population actually believe they can do something like this and not be held to account. Alas, they are deceived, for God is not mocked:

**"And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it." (Isaiah 28:18)**

The words of the LORD should not be taken lightly. Yes, His mercy is from everlasting to everlasting, but upon those who transgress His law in such a manner – against all counsel and advice, in a brazen rejection of all that is wholesome and natural – His retribution will surely fall.



### **The Presbyterian Church in Ireland**

In light of this, one would have expected the Bible-believing church in Ireland to have sounded a loud and clamorous warning, but they have said virtually nothing.

Consider, for example, a letter to its members from the Presbyterian Church in Ireland (PCI), circulated by its leadership in Belfast to all churches in the Republic on 25<sup>th</sup> April, 2018. Given that the Referendum is only four weeks away, the detached, almost secular tone of the letter is unreal. The weakest of all possible messages is conveyed in a way which suggests that the authors thought the Bible did not speak clearly on this matter. After raising doubts about the adequacy of the 8<sup>th</sup> Amendment, they went on to recommend that members vote "in accordance with their conscience."

The seeming indifference shown in the letter to this impending spiritual catastrophe is greatly disturbing. [A copy of the PCI letter may be found in **Appendix A.**]

But should we be surprised? We already had a bitter foretaste of this attitude in August, 2017, when we wrote to the ministers and pastors of all Bible-believing churches in the Republic of Ireland. While our mail-shot may not have reached every church, we know that 124 arrived at their intended destination. We offered to sponsor the rental of a hotel conference room in Dublin where all recipients of the letter or their designee could discuss and agree a common program of action to oppose the Government's plan to introduce abortion on demand in Ireland.

### **Three replies on both occasions**

We received only three replies to our letter. It was a shock to find that fewer than 3 percent of Bible-believing ministers and pastors in Ireland expressed any interest in such a conference. A copy of our letter is given in **Appendix B**. Read it and weep.

We wrote again to the same individuals in early February seeking an urgent and concerted response to the threat posed by the coming Referendum. We offered to forward printed copies of a leaflet (flyer) aimed specifically at voters who were in favor of repealing the Eighth Amendment. Again we received but three replies. [A copy of this letter may be found in **Appendix C**, while the text of the leaflet/flyer is given in the **Annex**.]

### **The Evangelical Alliance**

Many evangelical churches in Ireland are members of an organization known as the Evangelical Alliance, a representative body that purports to uphold the plain literal truth of the Bible. However, in the lead-up to the referendum it has not bothered to uphold the Bible in any form! Its principal spokesman has given a number of talks in towns around Ireland where he cites as a virtue the fact that he never mentions the Bible in relation to abortion. Why? Because, he says, most people don't care about the Bible or what it says. Instead he prefers to make a case against abortion based solely on secular arguments and what he calls a 'human rights' perspective.

It says a great deal about the state of the church in Ireland when, in their timid, almost apologetic defense of the unborn, neither Presbyterian nor Evangelical leaders see fit to quote God's Word or refer to the many passages in Scripture which plainly address the issue.

## **CONCLUSION**

The abortion industry is probably the most visible manifestation of Satan's kingdom in this world. Huge numbers of unborn children are being killed every day across Europe and America for no reason other than social or economic convenience. It is promoted by depraved and sinister elements within the medical establishment who make substantial profits from doing so. The Word of God roundly condemns this grisly practice:

**"Cursed be he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person."**  
- Deuteronomy 27:25

Alas, the church leaders mentioned above could not bring themselves to say this. The Presbyterian leaders, even when speaking to their own members – Christians all – refused to submit to the power and authority of God's Word. Instead they cravenly recommended that their members "vote in accordance with their conscience." This was a blatant rejection of what God's Word plainly says!

We know that the LORD of all creation utterly abhors the shedding of innocent blood. His holy Word makes this abundantly clear, over and over again. How, then, can these Christian leaders justify making such a recommendation? It defies belief. Truly, as Samuel said, "**For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry.**" (1 Samuel 15:23)

Do they not know that the LORD condemns legislators who frame laws intended to kill the innocent? Of course they do, but they remain silent:

**"Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth  
mischief by a law? They gather themselves together against the  
soul of the righteous, and condemn the innocent blood."**

(Psalm 94:20-21)

By urging their congregations to vote "in accordance with their conscience" they are leaving them without spiritual guidance and sound counsel, and even planting in their minds the possibility that removal of the 8<sup>th</sup> Amendment may accord with God's will. This constitutes, not just a failure of leadership, but a failure to defend God's Word against lies and apostasy.

The arguments given by our government leaders and so-called medical experts in favor of abortion are full of holes and artifice, framed to beguile and confuse the unwary. So why does the Presbyterian letter fail to highlight this? Their congregations are left entirely without any understanding or appreciation of the sinister agenda being pursued by the government, the lies being told in the media, or the extent to which a wickedly anti-Christian form of morality is being foisted on the Irish people. Their flocks are being enticed by sinners to shed innocent blood, and yet these Christian leaders keep silent! –

**"My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not. If they say, Come with us, let  
us lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause: Let us  
swallow them up alive as the grave..."**

(Proverbs 1:10-12)

They didn't even bother to warn their members of the appalling consequences for our nation if it chooses to make a covenant with death. Whatever tenuous link it still has with the Living God will suffer immense if not irreparable damage if it decides to legalize the shedding of innocent blood:

**"And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: yea,  
when ye make many prayers, I will not hear:  
your hands are full of blood."**

(Isaiah 1:15)

Many Christians are taking refuge in the vain thought that the momentous decision to be taken on May 25<sup>th</sup> is out of their hands and that their views either way are largely irrelevant. But that is not what the Word of God says! -

**"If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?"**

**(Proverbs 24:11-12)**

The LORD will not hold to account only those who vote to approve the removal of the 8<sup>th</sup> Amendment, but all professing Christians who sat back and said nothing in the weeks and months leading up to the Referendum, who failed to take action of any kind to avert the catastrophe now facing our country.

They won't be able to blame the Freemasons in Belfast, the Marxists in the Dáil, or the sodomites in the media. They won't be able to blame the radical feminists, the scheming humanists, or the sneering atheists. They might try to say, "we knew it not", but it will make no difference – "**doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?**"

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**May 2<sup>nd</sup>, 2018**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2018**

## APPENDIX A



### *General Council*

Assembly Buildings, +44 (0)28 9041 7203  
2-10 Fisherwick Place, gsd@presbyterianireland.org  
Belfast BT1 6DW www.presbyterianireland.org

Registered Charity in Northern Ireland (NIC104483)  
Registered Charity in the Republic of Ireland (20015695)

**25<sup>th</sup> April 2018**

### **TO ALL ACTIVE MINISTERS AND CONGREGATIONS IN THE REPUBLIC OF IRELAND**

Dear Colleagues,

In January, representatives of our Church wrote to members of the Oireachtas, affirming the value of every human life, emphasising the importance of care for women, children and families in times of crisis, and urging all to work for a truly progressive Ireland where the weak and vulnerable, including children in the womb, are cherished and protected.

Since then the Government has pressed ahead with proposals to introduce unrestricted access to abortion up to 12 weeks of pregnancy, should Article 40.3.3 of the Constitution, the Eighth Amendment, be repealed.

As Christians, we see the scriptures speaking consistently of the importance and value of human life, including that of the unborn. On that basis, we are responsible before God to honour the sanctity of human life.

While recognising that there are mixed views within our Church about the adequacy of the current Constitutional provision, particularly around those exceptional circumstances in which the termination of pregnancy may be necessary, we consider the proposals for unrestricted access to abortion up to 12 weeks of pregnancy to be regressive, incompatible with human dignity and morally unacceptable.

Having monitored the developments of recent months closely, the General Council of our Church, acting with the authority of the General Assembly, has concluded that meaningful protection for the unborn can only be secured if the Eighth Amendment is retained in the forthcoming referendum.

We therefore encourage Church members to consider these matters prayerfully and with great care over the coming weeks and to vote in accordance with their conscience.

Yours in Christ

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read "Noble McNeely".

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read "Trevor Gribben".

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read "Very Rev. Dr Trevor Morrow".

**Rt. Rev. Dr. Noble McNeely**  
Moderator of the General  
Assembly

**Rev. Trevor Gribben**  
Clerk of the General  
Assembly

**Very Rev. Dr Trevor Morrow**  
Convener of the Republic of Ireland  
Panel, Council for Public Affairs

## APPENDIX B

**12 August 2017**

To pastors and ministers of the following Bible-believing churches in Ireland:  
(about 135 individuals in total):

**Presbyterian**  
**Methodist**  
**Baptist**  
**Evangelical**  
**Nazarene**  
**Pentecostal**  
**Congregational**  
**Covenanter**

### **URGENT REQUEST**

Dear Pastor / Minister,

I am writing to you in a matter that no doubt is of deep concern to all true Christians in the Republic of Ireland, namely the forthcoming referendum on abortion. The Government wants to repeal the 8th amendment and thereby facilitate what in practice will amount to abortion on demand.

Sadly, the church in Ireland did not make a concerted effort to oppose the referendum on same sex 'marriage' in May 2015. As a result no truly Christian voice was heard by the Irish people.

We must not let this happen again. Alas, from enquiries I have made it would appear that the church is adopting broadly the same approach on this occasion as it did last time.

I would urge all of you, working in unison, to convene a conference or general meeting of pastors and ministers as a matter of urgency to discuss the strategy and concerted action which the church intends to take between now and the run-up to the referendum. Unless such a meeting is convened the church will end up pursuing the same ad hoc, disorganized and utterly ineffectual approach that it did in 2015.

The LORD gave us marriage, but the people of Ireland turned it into a charter between sodomites, and the church did little or nothing to persuade them otherwise. It could have spoken with one voice – loudly, clearly and unambiguously – but it barely said a word.

I wish I could cite notable examples of local congregations which loudly voiced their concern in 2015 and canvassed diligently in their community in a determined effort to defeat the referendum, but I don't know of any.

We cannot let this happen again. Every one of us will stand before the Lord one day and we will be required to account for our actions in these matters. Will pastors and ministers maintain the same silence in 2018 as they did in 2015? Will they stand back and allow the government to introduce, virtually unopposed, a constitutional change that will lead to the murder of thousands of unborn children (some of whom may prove to be our own great grandchildren)?

/...

Iceland has declared itself 'Downs Free', meaning it screens all pregnant women to see if they are carrying a child with Downs syndrome and, if they are, the child is aborted. Denmark boasts that it too is almost 'Downs Free'. Other countries are going down the same road. This policy is akin to the *T4 Aktion* carried out by the Nazis, where children with disabilities were routinely murdered by the medical profession. Had they the technology at the time to identify unborn children with Downs syndrome, they would certainly have used it. Their successors today – humanists all – are busily doing so.

Abortion is part of the works of darkness. It is evil in capital letters: "**Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood**" (**Isaiah 59:7**). The Bible condemns the shedding of "innocent blood" in the starker possible terms. As you know, the LORD cites "**hands that shed innocent blood**" in Proverbs 6 as one of the seven abominations that He hates.

If the church has the mind of Christ, then it too should hate the shedding of innocent blood. It cannot keep quiet or be content simply to mutter tut-tut from the pulpit. It must take a loud, visible and determined stand against this wickedness. Any pastor or minister who thinks silence is an option is gravely mistaken! -

**"If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?"**  
- Proverbs 24:11-12

If it would help to expedite matters I will gladly cover the cost of hiring a suitable room in a Dublin hotel where everyone can meet, presumably for 4-6 hours, to discuss this impending catastrophe and agree the steps, expressed in a robust programme of action, that the church will take to oppose it.

The Conference should take place absolutely no later than the end of September. It should be formally convened by a voluntary committee of pastors and ministers who will arrange for the preparation of briefing documentation, a panel of speakers, a moderator, and a suitable agenda. The Conference should aim to produce appropriate literature (a) to galvanize local Christians and (b) to persuade a pagan society that the Eighth Amendment should not be touched (I enclose samples of handout material which I produced myself). The Conference should also agree a series of steps to ensure that the Biblical teaching on abortion is heard loudly and clearly on radio and television in the run-up to the referendum and presented vigorously in the press, both local and national. It should also draw up a schedule of public rallies, to be held in towns across Ireland, where those who love the LORD can take a visible and vocal stand against this wickedness.

Blessings, in Christ

---

[Name and address supplied here.]

email: [supplied]

website: [childinthewomb.com](http://childinthewomb.com)

## APPENDIX C

4 February 2018

**TO:** 124 ministers and pastors in Ireland - Presbyterian, Methodist, Evangelical, Baptist, Nazarene, and Pentecostal.

### URGENT REQUEST

Dear Minister/Pastor,

You may recall I wrote to you on 12 August last regarding the coming Referendum on Abortion. No date had been set for the Referendum at that time but it now looks like it will take place during the second half of May.

I am contacting you again solely on the assumption that, as a minister of God's Word, you are committed to defending the right to life of unborn children and that you are taking positive steps in your community to help ensure that a law to legalize the shedding of innocent blood is never passed in this country – "**...for he [Manasseh] filled Jerusalem with innocent blood; which the LORD would not pardon.**" (2 Kings 24:4)

Too many professing Christians are leaving the 'fight' to secular organisations like Pro-Life. Unless believers stand their ground and condemn abortion for what it is – the killing of innocent children – there is a very strong likelihood that the electorate will vote to repeal the 8<sup>th</sup> Amendment.

The church in Ireland performed abysmally in the run-up to the Referendum on homosexual 'marriage' in 2015. It was truly a shameful failure. Furthermore, after it was passed, very few local churches grieved, or even acknowledged, the damage inflicted on Christian marriage.

How many ministers/pastors replied to our letter of 12 August? Of the 124 who received it, only 3 replied. What does that tell us? Should we take it as disturbing evidence that the church in Ireland is steeped in complacency and Laodicean liberalism? I hope this is not the case.

Please galvanize the believers in your community and urge them to take action now. We would ask you to pass this letter to the leader of your church action group dedicated to defending the unborn. If he/she contacts me, we will arrange to supply as many printed copies of the enclosed leaflet, *Innocent Blood*, as they require (resources permitting). [It will shortly be sent to the printer, so it would be useful to know the quantity required.]

---

**"Rescue those who are being taken away to death; hold back those who are stumbling to the slaughter. If you say, "Behold, we did not know this," does not He who weighs the heart perceive it? Does not He who keeps watch over your soul know it, and will He not repay man according to his work?"**

*– Proverbs 24*

---

This letter is being sent to the same pastors and ministers who received the letter of 12 August. We repeat our offer to cover the cost of renting a hotel room in Dublin for a one-day conference where pastors and ministers can discuss and co-ordinate their efforts to oppose the curse of abortion and the dark pagan mindset behind it.

Please find enclosed:

- a questionnaire-style leaflet (*Innocent Blood*) aimed at those who support abortion;  
*[See Annex A for the text of this leaflet – Ed.]*
- a leaflet aimed primarily at professing Christians;
- a card highlighting the barbaric nature of abortion;
- a copy, for your information, of the Pro-Life leaflet, *Eight Reasons...*

Our leaflet, *Innocent Blood*, is designed to put hard questions to those who support repeal. The Pro-Life leaflet has good information but it is secular in tone and content and fails to highlight the appalling spiritual implications of what the government is asking the nation to approve.

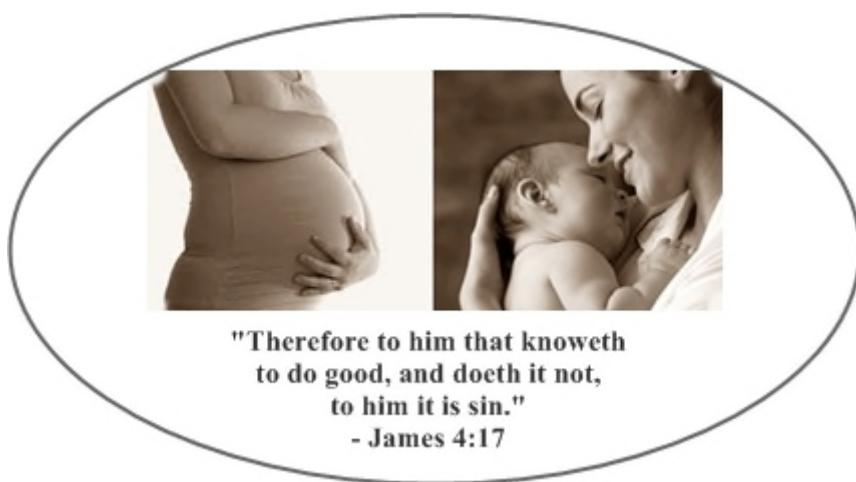
I truly hope you take positive action to condemn abortion in the run-up to the Referendum, that you expose the wickedness behind it and firmly proclaim the Biblical position. Most of all, I truly hope you organize a presence at street level in your community to alert the public to the horrifying consequences for Ireland if the 8<sup>th</sup> Amendment is repealed.

Yours sincerely

[Name and address supplied here.]

email: [supplied]

website: childinthewomb.com



## **- Innocent Blood -**

---

### **Twelve simple questions for anyone who plans to vote in favour of repealing the 8<sup>th</sup> Amendment**

If you intend to vote in favour of repealing the 8<sup>th</sup> Amendment, you will be approving a law to kill a certain category of person. That alone should make you think very carefully about what you are about to do. Like it or not, you are morally accountable for your actions. So, if you have decided to vote in favour of legalizing abortion, you need to be certain that you will not be implicated in some manner in the killing of innocent unborn children. (Please bear in mind that a child conceived by rape is innocent.)

We are not talking about tax laws or marriage laws or immigration laws. We are talking about the 'termination' of unborn children. It is doubtful whether you will ever again be asked to make a decision which has such devastating implications for two other groups of people – the unborn and their mothers.

**So, if you have already decided to vote in favour of legalizing abortion, you should be able to answer each of the following with an unqualified Yes:**

**1.** I am completely comfortable with the fact that Ireland may very shortly get into step with other jurisdictions where it is lawful to 'terminate' an unborn child with Downs syndrome right up to the time of birth

.....YES / NO (circle one)

[Iceland boasts that it has 'solved' the problem of Downs syndrome. How? Simply by killing all unborn children with the condition.]

**2.** I am completely comfortable with the 'termination' of a child who, at twelve weeks' gestation, is perfectly formed, has a beating heart, and who fights furiously in his mother's womb to prevent the surgeon from killing him

.....YES / NO

[This can be seen on the ultrasound scanner.]

**3.** I am completely comfortable with the fact that a jurisdiction which legalizes the killing of one group of innocent people can just as easily use the same moral argument to kill another group of innocent people (such as 'defective' newborns, the bedridden elderly, or the physically and mentally impaired) ....YES / NO

[Younger adults who vote in favour of repeal may find, fifty years from now, that they are facing 'termination' themselves because the total cost of their care in a nursing home exceeds a legal threshold.]

**4.** I am completely comfortable with the fact that many young mothers will grieve in silence for the rest of their lives over the son or daughter whose tiny life they 'terminated' ....YES / NO

[Many women feel the full emotional impact of their tragic mistake when they give birth to their 'first' child and realize that he or she was really their second.]

**5.** I am completely comfortable when a pregnant woman refers to her unborn child simply as a "foetus" because she plans to have an abortion ....YES / NO

[This highlights the stark moral contradiction in the 'pro-choice' position, where the unborn whom one plans to keep is a child but the unborn whom one plans to kill is a bundle of cells.]

**6.** I am completely comfortable with the fact that, if abortion is legalized, some of my own descendants – my own flesh and blood – will be 'terminated' ....YES / NO

**7.** I am completely comfortable with the fact that billionaire humanists and atheists, like George Soros, and sundry others who despise the Bible, have helped to fund the pro-abortion lobby in Ireland ....YES / NO

**8.** I am completely comfortable with the fact that most of the groups who lobbied for abortion in Ireland are atheists, radical feminists, Marxists, humanists or pagans (at least one member of the Government) ....YES / NO

[By and large these various categories support the morality of the New World Order which utterly rejects traditional Christian values.]

**9.** I am completely comfortable with the fact that RTE, TV3, *The Irish Times*, and *The Irish Independent* are intensely biased against the pro-life lobby and have repeatedly misrepresented their position and suppressed information that would reveal the true tragedy of abortion -

.....YES / NO

[The tragedy concerns, not just the children who are terminated, but the mothers who have been tricked into believing that, by killing their unborn child, their lives will improve.]

**10.** I am completely comfortable with the fact that the adoption of 'unwanted' children was never given the least consideration by the Government, the media, the pro-choice lobby, or vocal supporters of the Marxist/Humanist agenda

.....YES / NO

[The crass hypocrisy of the government's position ought to be evident. For social or economic convenience an unborn child will be killed. Thousands of prospective adoptive couples would gladly give a loving home to the child, but our 'leaders' would prefer if he or she were 'terminated.' This is a sign of a sick society.]

**11.** I am completely comfortable with the fact that both the Citizens Assembly (which supposedly considered alternatives to abortion) and the Dáil Committee on abortion (which was supposed to be impartial) were cynically designed to give the Government the outcome it wanted

.....YES / NO

[Only 3 of the 25 witnesses heard by the Dáil Committee were pro-life. Furthermore, the Government's claim that the Citizens Assembly was representative of the population as a whole is simply false.]

**12.** I am completely comfortable with the killing of unborn children conceived by rape or those whose physical condition is deemed by doctors to be such that they will not survive birth

.....YES / NO

[These are the two 'trick' questions posed by atheists and humanists. They sneakily imply that the unborn child in these cases is not a child at all but merely a bundle of cells. A child conceived by rape is as human as any other child, while a child who suffers from serious health problems deserves to receive optimum medical care, whether inside or outside the womb. We don't 'terminate' seriously ill infants.]

---

You should have answered 'Yes' to all 12. If you didn't then there's a problem, and you know it.

Now ask yourself, is there really anything wrong with a Constitutional provision that guarantees equal rights to both the mother and her child? Remember, once it's removed, the killing will start, and as time passes it will only get worse. Why pretend that this will not be the case?

Article 40.3.3 The State acknowledges the right to life of the unborn and, with due regard to the equal right to life of the mother, guarantees in its laws to respect, and, as far as practicable, by its laws to defend and vindicate that right.

You don't have to be a Christian to see that killing children is wrong. Just because abortion is conducted in secret and the bloody mess is hidden from public view does not make it any less abhorrent. We live in a society today where people get upset if an animal is maltreated, but will vote in favour of a law to facilitate the killing of unborn children – who are, in every sense of the term, "innocent blood." We truly hope you are not one of those people.

\*\*\*

This questionnaire was drawn up and distributed by concerned Christians who believe the people of Ireland are being led blindly – by amoral humanist politicians and a corrupt media – into the greatest spiritual catastrophe of our time. We hope it will help the electorate to focus clearly on the gravity of what they are about to do. We are all morally accountable. Atheists may sneer, but we will all stand before God one day and face His righteous judgment:

"Rescue those who are being taken away to death; hold back those who are stumbling to the slaughter. If you say, "Behold, we did not know this," does not He who weighs the heart perceive it? Does not He who keeps watch over your soul know it, and will He not repay man according to his work?" – *Proverbs 24*

www.childinthewomb.com  
childinthewomb@zoho.com  
Copyright 2018

# Biblical Cosmology and Censorship in the Church

by Jeremy James



One book has a monopoly on truth. That book is the Bible. All the rest are entirely without merit, except to the extent that they expound upon the Bible and its truths in an edifying way or engender in our minds and hearts a desire to live a Biblically upright life.

The purpose of a Christian discernment ministry is to identify and expose the many and varied ways that the Enemy is using to suppress or distort Biblical truth, to mislead and confuse believers, and to undermine the body of Christ.

## **The Great End Time Deception**

The Enemy is immensely sophisticated in his handling of the great End Time deception. His forces are in two camps, those who support the works of darkness and those who pretend to oppose them. Some of his most virulent critics are on his payroll. Many are so well trained and so completely immersed in their counterfeit persona that it is extremely difficult to detect them, even after careful inspection. Others, of course, are not too hard to spot and betray their true affiliation in a number of ways. Overall, the Enemy is using a broad spectrum of deceivers to construct and a bewildering labyrinth of distractions and half-truths to keep the believer from placing all of his trust in the only book that counts.

It doesn't matter how learned or impressive a preacher may be; everything he says must be tested against God's Word, and, if we are to do this effectively, we must take Him at His Word.

Few believers today actually do this. They have learned instead to filter much of what they read in the Bible through the lens of science so-called and a modern secular mindset. This applies just as much to those who were saved decades ago as it does to new believers. The wonderful clarity of God's Word is lost in a haze of materialistic assumptions, to the point where the reader finds only what he expects to find and the guiding hand of the Holy Spirit is ignored.

### **Science can and does lie**

Let's start our examination of the Enemy's program of lies with a very obvious example. At least it ought to be obvious to those who believe and understand God's Word. This is the lie of Evolution.

Evolution is a scientific dogma of great importance in our modern, secular world. All the leading universities and academic institutions teach it. It is the dominant paradigm in botany, biology, zoology, and microbiology. All life forms, we are told, evolve from lesser forms, acquiring new features and characteristics through mutation and natural selection over long periods of time. Science claims to have proven this over and over again. The entire process happens by chance. A huge mountain of evidence supports this doctrine, they say, and thousands of peer-reviewed papers have been published in highly respected academic journals relating to some aspect of Evolution and its extraordinary ability to explain the wide diversity of life on earth.



**The Magic Powder known as 'Evolution' can transform anything into anything.**

Anyone who rejects this doctrine is deemed unfit to hold a responsible academic position. These loners are dismissed as cranks or religious fanatics and mocked by their peers. Their arguments are rejected as nonsensical, or as thinly disguised attempts to smuggle religion into the classroom. Even individuals with a distinguished academic record are considered unreliable, if not unstable, if they start to voice their doubts about Evolution. Their friends take them aside and warn them to keep their views to themselves lest they lose their jobs or get reassigned to some remote backwater for the rest of their careers.

We all know that this is happening. We also know why it is happening. The Elite will not tolerate a creationist explanation of life on earth, so a credible alternative must be devised. However, students who have been taught the theory of evolution and who accept it as true are not part of a conspiracy. As they see it, Evolution is legitimate science and it is their duty and privilege to uphold and promote it.

The real conspiracy occurs at a much higher level. An occult cabal decided a few centuries ago to use this false theory to undermine belief in the Bible, which was then widespread across Europe. Since we have already covered the history of this great deception in a previous paper (#25) we will not go into it again here. Readers are encouraged to read our earlier paper and become familiar with the many cunning tricks which its proponents have used, and continue to use, to garner credibility for this bogus doctrine. We also refer readers to paper #110, which exposes the fiction known as dinosaurs, yet another ingenious deception devised by English Freemasons and financed by rich industrialists in both Europe and America.

### **Sad spectacle**

Bible-believing Christians can see that Evolution is a lie, principally because they believe the account of creation given in Genesis. They are able to take off the blinkers of science long enough to see that Evolution is a phony construct, a hall of mirrors built by people who hate the LORD and the natural order which He created.

The lie of Evolution is so strong that some Bible-believing Christians try to reconcile it with the account given in Genesis. They like to imagine that God 'used' evolution to 'create' the startling diversity of life on earth. They even manage to convince themselves that Adam was once an ape whom God transformed through one final evolutionary step into a man.



This is truly a sad spectacle, but it shows just how confused we can become when we refuse to believe what the Bible is plainly telling us and try to make it subservient to something else. The Word of God clearly shows that evolution is false. If we take this as our starting point, as Christians ought to do, it is possible to examine the 'evidence' in an objective way and see just why it is false. [Our earlier paper (#25) addresses this question.]

Once we can see that science is controlled by a rich and powerful Elite who are following a viciously anti-Christian agenda, and that they will tell any number of lies in the name of science to achieve their goals, we should be able to see that their program of deception goes much further than the lie of Evolution.

A Christian who loves God's Word should be willing to ask whether this is so. This is a scriptural way to approach the claims made by the scientific establishment. It is reasonable to ask whether Satan is using science, so-called, to deceive mankind and discredit the Bible. In fact, it would be very foolish of us, as Bible-believing Christians, to expect Satan to ignore science completely and allow mankind to unravel, without hindrance or interference, the wonders of God's creation!

**When Science and Magic Combine:  
The Shameless Fraud known as  
Darwinian Evolution**

by Jeremy James



### **True and False Cosmology**

Now that we have set the scene, as it were, we can address another aspect of God's Word, namely the many verses in Scripture dealing with cosmology. Most believers take as true the cosmology taught by science and interpret the relevant verses in Scripture in accordance with that model. But are they right to do so?

In several previous papers we showed how the cosmology of the Bible is very different from the one taught by modern science. While it is possible to take some isolated verses and bend them to fit the modern cosmological model, there are a great many others which simply don't fit. The Bible speaks of a "firmament" above the earth which separates the "waters" above the earth from the waters below. How is this to be reconciled with the modern model? The Bible tells us that Joshua called for the sun to stand still in the sky, and it did – for nearly a whole day. He even called for the moon to stand still, and it too obeyed his command. The Bible tells us that the earth cannot be moved. And it states that man will never be able to measure the heavens above his head or the earth beneath his feet.

These verses and many others cited in our previous papers cannot be taken apart and sewn back together in an allegorical or contrived manner to fit the modern scientific model. Taken together they present us with a consistent literal statement of the cosmology of creation by the One who formed it. They point to a model of creation which differs radically from the version devised by modern science.

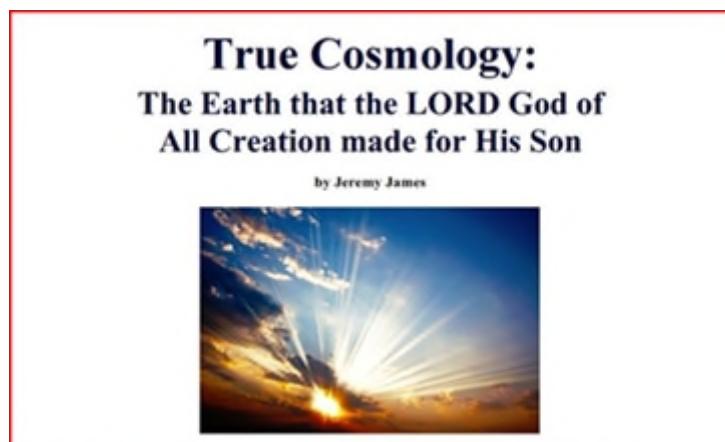
The Bible states that the earth made by God is both flat and stationary. The sun is beneath the firmament and relatively close to the earth, very likely no more than a few thousand miles above the surface. We are never told that the sun is a sphere. It travels along a set path that varies over the four seasons. The moon, which is comparable in size, travels a similar daily path. The stars are "lights" in the sky, not massive balls of super-dense gas located millions of light years from the earth.

## **The Enemy hates Creation**

The Enemy hates creation, just as he hates the Creator. It suits his purpose to ridicule what God has made. Since the earth is manifest to our eyes and our senses, it cannot be hidden. He had to find another way of making it seem puny and irrelevant, so he got mankind to believe that it was nothing but a tiny insignificant speck in an immensely vast vacuum of darkness, a lifeless meaningless void that arose purely by chance. Man himself was portrayed as an accident of 'Evolution', while the earth was a random product of the 'Big Bang', a massive explosion out of nothing from which the many galaxies "evolved."

Modern cosmology has been devised by the agents of Satan to demoralize mankind and make the account in Genesis seem like a fairy-tale.

We shouldn't be surprised by this. Our Redeemer, Christ Jesus, called him the Father of Lies. That is not just a title, but a description of his modus operandi.



Anyone who takes the time to do so will find, through a close inspection of the claims made by NASA and other so-called scientific authorities, that the whole of modern cosmology has been designed and controlled from the start by a relatively small number of people. Many were highly intelligent, scions of the ruling elite who knew how to fabricate the globe-earth myth in considerable detail and make it seem believable. As such they were the original conspirators. Everyone else, including those in the outer circles of academia, were content to believe whatever they were told, just like the willing young students in our colleges today who never stop to question the lie of Evolution.

Christians today have moved so far from the literal truth of the Bible that they have forgotten that Satan exists, that he is a real created being with enormous supernatural power, and that he hates mankind. They have forgotten that he is a master of lies and deception, and well capable of weaving a worldwide web of illusion from which men, by their own power, are unable to escape. They have forgotten that everything that God has said in His Word is true and that all He has revealed about the future will come to pass exactly as He foretold. This all-embracing web of illusion will eventually become so great that, when the Antichrist finally arrives on the scene, the majority of mankind will receive him as their messiah.

None of this is difficult to understand, but only Bible-believing Christians, those who truly love the LORD, will take it to heart. The rest will wrestle aimlessly with words and ideas spun from the minds of men who are just as confused as they are.

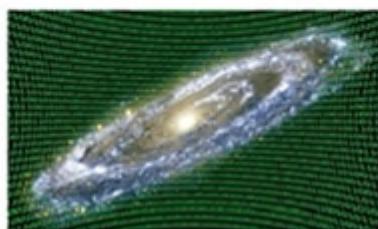
### **...and he hates having his lies exposed**

We are only now getting to the main theme of this paper. It is very simple – Satan hates having his lies exposed. A good lie takes a long time to prepare and disseminate. The lie of Evolution began in a tentative way with Erasmus Darwin, grandfather of Charles Darwin, and took over sixty years to mature to the point where the latter could publish his book, *On the Origin of Species*, in 1859. Even then it took a great deal of propaganda, and many fictitious dinosaurs (gigantic iguanas!), before it gained real traction in the scientific world.

The lie of Relativity began in the 1870s and took definitive form in 1905 when Einstein published his famous paper, but it still took several decades, some phony experiments, and a lot pop-star propaganda before this nonsensical idea gained a respectable following. It took a really big hoax – the so-called 'nuclear explosions' in Japan in 1945 – to cement the idea in the popular imagination (Hiroshima and Nagasaki were destroyed by firebombing, just like dozens of other Japanese cities). It was also helped along by the continuous repetition of the childish equation,  $E=mc^2$ , the magic formula for turning matter into pure energy – 'magic' being the operative word.

### **The Mind Control Technique known as Magical Thinking**

*by Jeremy James*



Great lies often make use of 'evidence' which the average person cannot possibly verify because the phenomena in question are light-years away, millions of years in the past, infinitely small, extremely short-lived, unimaginably abstract, or completely intangible. There is no limit to the number of fanciful and imaginary entities that can be created in this way!

The so-called Big Bang is another example of this. This theory is so profound, we are told, that only highly intelligent people can possibly understand it. It replaces the account of creation given in Genesis with an entirely random quantum-level event which just happened to expand prodigiously in the form of hydrogen and helium gas. This supposedly coalesced under the pull of gravitation into clusters of matter which, over immensely long periods of time, produced the aggregations we know as galaxies. Some of the stars in these early galaxies collapsed under their mutual gravitational attraction, compressing the matter at their core into more complex elements, and then disintegrated in a series of spectacular explosions which dispersed all the elements of the periodic table across the depths of space.

This allegedly explains why the Earth has such an astonishing mixture of elements. As NASA says, our bodies are made of star dust, material that was 'cooked' for eons inside distant stars billions of years ago.

We are asked to accept this convoluted fairy-tale as legitimate science. The only thing holding it together is the contempt which its authors have for the Genesis account. The theory is utterly nonsensical, which a small number of honest physicists graciously concede. Nevertheless it is treated as a serious scientific theory, supported by numerous sophisticated experiments. Its proponents claim that the body of scientific data on which it is based is irrefutable and that existing deficiencies in the theory do not detract from its basic premise, namely that everything in the universe arose randomly and spontaneously from nothing. What is more, they claim that many similar universes may have been produced in the same manner in parallel dimensions.

### **The same academic institutions teach these phony ideas**

The same academic institutions that teach Evolution also teach the Big Bang. They have both found a place in the canon of fundamental science, the truth of which has been firmly established.

As Bible-believing Christians we can see that these theories are bogus and that the so-called 'science' behind them is pure fantasy. They are myths promulgated by people who hate the Bible and will go to any lengths to formulate a 'theory of everything' that rejects creation. The masterminds behind it all are servants of the New World Order, men and women who see science – both the genuine kind and the phony kind – simply as a tool for advancing their Luciferian agenda.

If they continue to tell such obvious lies as Evolution and the Big Bang, can we be certain they are not telling other, possibly more sophisticated, lies in the form of 'science'? We have shown in previous papers that the theory of gravitation is another lie. It was put forward as a legitimate scientific hypothesis without any supporting empirical evidence, experimental data, or test criteria – and has never been scientifically proven. In short, the Royal Society in London employed Isaac Newton to invent a fictitious law and make it sound credible. They then proceeded to treat it as a great discovery and use it as a tool to fabricate a panorama of cosmic orbs and stellar entities.



The magical force of gravity allegedly keeps everything else in motion. The sun was conceived as a massive ball of compressed gas thousands of times larger than the earth, while the earth itself was reduced to a speck – the third rock from the sun.

None of this would make any sense without the new magical force known as gravity. It could even bend the oceans and hold them in place, even though the third rock from the sun was supposed to be speeding along at a staggering 66,666 miles an hour and turning on its 'axis' at a thousand miles an hour. It is difficult to believe that we ever accepted this nonsense, but we were no different from those who still believe in the magic of Evolution or the cynical hocus-pocus known as the Big Bang.

Once something is presented to us in an authoritative way by people we trust, we tend to believe it – see our paper on Magical Thinking (#147). If we are taught a myth from early childhood, its suggestive power is greatly amplified. This is why people who can see that Evolution is a despicable lie still find it hard to accept that dinosaurs are also a myth. They never existed. The same scheming liars who invented Evolution, the Big Bang, gravity and the globe earth, also invented dinosaurs.

**Jurassic Park**



**Is this a 'dinosaur' or the Serpent himself mocking humanity?**

### **Ferocious Beasts**

What child is not fascinated by the great era in earth history when dinosaurs roamed the savannah, when ferocious beasts of gargantuan size tore each other apart in epic battles that must have lasted for hours? Once these images take root, and carry with them the imprint of reality, they are hard to remove. Our kids visit museums on school tours to see the 'evidence' for themselves, sprawling exhibits made of fibre-glass and plastic. They are told of new finds in remote Patagonia, where even more species of dinosaur are being found every year. But it's all a sham.

NASA is the adult equivalent of the museum exhibits that beguile children on school tours. The great Saturn rocket rises high into the sky and man conquers space, or so we think. In reality there is no space to conquer, and the great Saturn rocket is merely a huge tube of steel and aluminum which will travel a few hundred miles out to sea and disappear beneath the waves.

This may seem outlandish, but is it any more outlandish than the lie of Evolution? This is Satan's kingdom – for the time being – and he runs it in accordance with his true nature. As Jesus told us, he is a liar and a murderer. We recognize the hand of Satan in both wars and abortion, but we forget that he is equally busy in the realm of deception. A supernatural deceiver who can trick a pregnant women into killing her own child through abortion is fully equal to the task of deceiving nations with pseudo-science and space-age toys.

**"And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent,  
called the Devil, and Satan,  
which deceiveth the whole world"**  
**(Revelation 12:9)**

## The Backlash

Over the past few years videos and papers have been appearing on the Internet which expose the false cosmology promoted by modern science. For a time it seemed as if these apparent revelations could be dismissed as the work of cranks and trouble-makers, but the evidence adduced by these critics was pretty compelling. More and more people started to listen. This must be of some concern to the Elite. They have spent a long time and a great deal of money (your money) building up the great 'outer space' illusion, with its spinning globe, massive sun, black holes, earth-threatening asteroids, and billions of light years of black frozen emptiness. The Christ-hating power of this myth is immensely important to them and they are doubtless determined to keep it going.

Their headache is made worse by the fact that a number of Christians have been checking to see what the Bible actually says about cosmology. And what they are finding is dynamite.

The verses in **Appendix A** show very clearly that the heavens and the earth described by God, their Creator, are very different from the sickly, nightmarish scenario manufactured by modern science. Both cannot be true.

God made the earth for His wonderful Son, Christ Jesus. It is the kingdom that His Son will rule in person during the Millennium. It pleases Satan greatly to mock what God has done, and to portray the kingdom intended for His Son as nothing but a tiny, meaningless speck in the dark depths of empty space.

As I explained in one of my earlier papers, I began to explore the possibility of a flat earth as a direct result of the description of the sun in Psalm 19. Note in particular the words in bold:

"The heavens declare the glory of God;  
 and the firmament sheweth his handywork.  
 Day unto day uttereth speech,  
 and night unto night sheweth knowledge.  
 There is no speech nor language,  
 where their voice is not heard.  
 Their line is gone out through all the earth,  
 and their words to the end of the world.  
**In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun,**  
**Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber,**  
**and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.**  
**His going forth is from the end of the heaven,**  
**and his circuit unto the ends of it:**  
**and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof."**

(Psalm 19:1-6)

Try as I might I couldn't construe this to be a description of a stationary object. The Word of God was plainly speaking of an object in real motion. The sun was moving. What is more it was following a daily circuit in the sky immediately above the earth.

A literal-grammatical hermeneutic is needed if God's Word is to be properly understood. True Bible-believers know this. But when we apply the same hermeneutic to a passage like this, we find a cosmology that differs utterly from the one taught by NASA and modern science.

The spell of 'science so-called' had been broken by the Word of God. Now that I could think for myself, without interference from the programming instilled by NASA and Disneyland, I spent many months examining informative articles on the Internet and elsewhere about this phenomenon. This work culminated in a number of papers on my website explaining why the earth is both flat and stationary.

### Systematic Theology

Of exceptional importance, of course, is what the Bible says in the matter. Even before I did my research I used to wonder why books on systematic theology never had a section on cosmology. The reason was becoming clear. Anyone who followed a literal-grammatical hermeneutic, as they should, would inevitably conclude that the Bible contradicted modern science. It was probably easier for the theologians and Bible scholars of the past, lacking the facilities that we have today, to sidestep the issue entirely rather than risk bringing their work as a whole into disrepute.



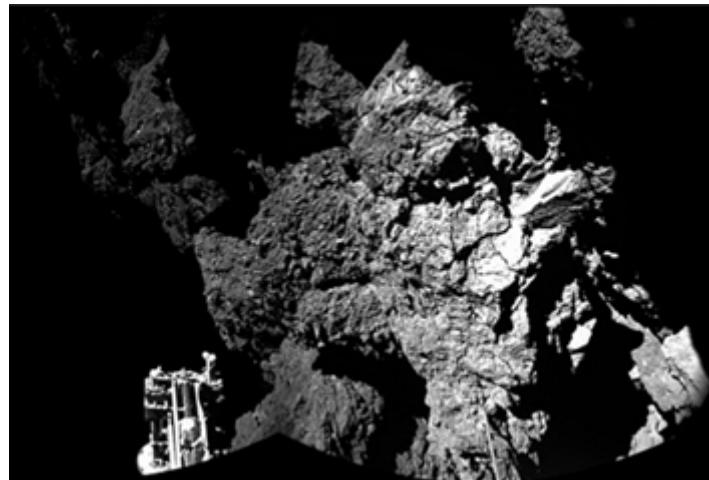
## You can prove it for yourself

The LORD in His mercy has given us many tools today which were not available to previous generations. We now have access to a huge volume of information on the Internet, some of which deals with the flat earth and similar topics. We have cameras with telescopic lenses which enable us to photograph objects at a great distance, some with a magnification of x100 or more. We also have software which allows us to enlarge these digital images and identify geographical details 70 or 80 miles away which could not possibly be visible if the earth was curved. Anyone who sincerely wants to prove for himself that the earth is flat now has the means to do so.

**- Space fantasy 'photos' from NASA and the ESA -**



**NASA photo, released in 2015, purporting to show the moon passing between the earth and the NASA DSCOVR 'satellite.'**



**ESA/Rosetta/Philae/CIVA**

**"This two-image mosaic from the Philae comet lander shows the [Philae] probe on the surface of Comet 67P/Churyumov-Gerasimenko. One of the lander's three feet can be seen in the foreground. Image released Nov. 13, 2014." [Official caption]**

Over the past few years many Christians have been waking up to the fact that the earth is both flat and stationary. They are not basing their newfound understanding on speculative information obtained on the Internet, but on what God's Word actually says. By ignoring the claims of modern science and simply reading the Bible as a reliable, factual document, they are finding that it really does describe a flat, stationary earth.

## A Simple Scientific Proof that the Earth is Flat

by Jeremy James



The Isle of Man, photographed at sea level at a distance of 85 miles.

Naturally, when you make a discovery like this you want to share it with others. Alas, many Christians who have done so have been lampooned by their congregation. Rather than examine the evidence for themselves, both Scriptural and scientific, in a respectful and God-fearing way, the sceptics have simply dismissed their brethren as fools. Some have gone further and asked them to remain silent lest, by their flagrant rejection of modern science, they bring the Bible itself into disrepute.

The term 'flat earther' is being used by some respected pastors in a pejorative way. They almost spit it out. They don't seem to realize that Christians who believe the literal cosmology of the Bible are being true to God's Word. They are not 'flat earthers' at all, just Bible believers. The Word of God teaches that the earth is both flat and stationary and this is what they believe.

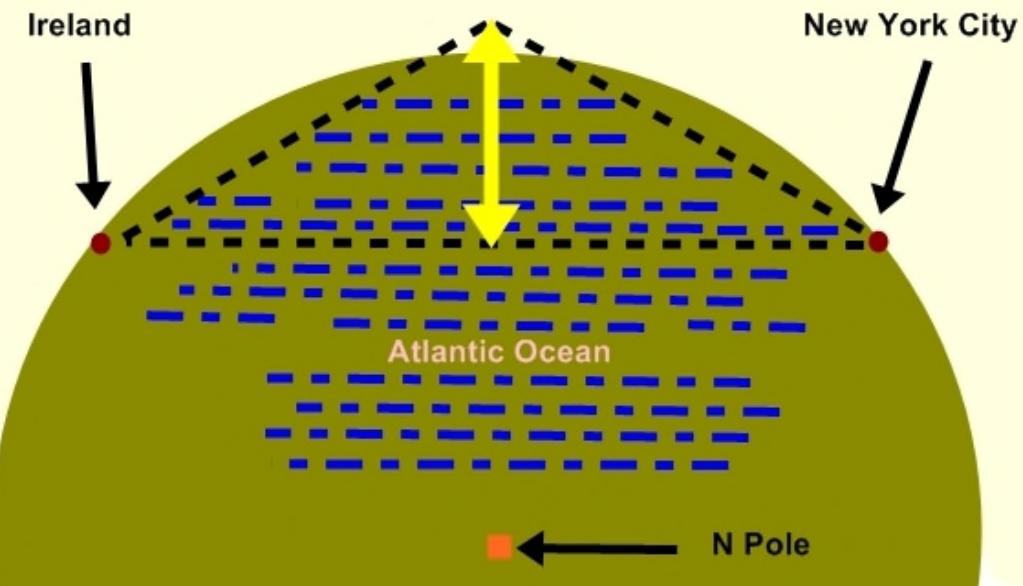
### **Pastors and Preachers who ignore God's Word**

It is not easy to adjust to the concept of a flat, stationary earth. Apart altogether from the initial disorientation that it causes, it brings with it the realization that the Enemy is much more dangerous and much more cunning than we had ever imagined.

Of course, Christians should have known this. The Word of God says a great deal about the children of wickedness and their hatred of the righteous. The "wicked," in the full sense of that term, are not just a wayward group of people who have no regard for the Bible, but a highly organized worldwide community who have worshipped Baal for generations. They really *do* hate you, and they really *do* want a New World Order, and they really *will* tell every lie and use every trick they can think of to bring this about.

## Globe of the Earth, viewed from above the N Pole.

### 'The Magic Water Mountain'



#### Everyone should study the 'Magic Water Mountain.'

According to the globe earth theory, Ireland and New York City are separated by a massive mountain of water seventy times higher than Mount Everest. This staggering volume of water is held permanently in place by nothing other than 'gravity'.

Since a globe-shaped earth is curved in **EVERY** direction, the surface of the Atlantic Ocean between Ireland and New York is a massive curve, with both locations sitting on the outer extremities of the curve. Between them stands a water-covered mountain over 500 miles high.

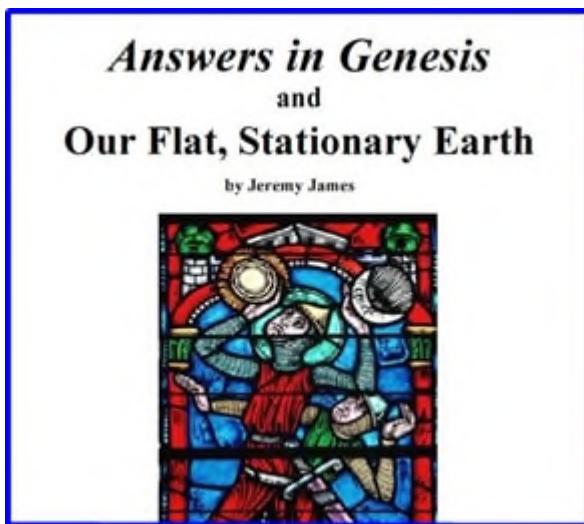
Of course, on a flat earth, the magic mountain does not exist. Water always seeks its own level. The oceans are flat. And if the oceans are flat, the earth is flat.

Christians who speak about the flat, stationary earth are accused of being divisive, even though they are basing their case on a fair and reasonable interpretation of the Bible. Pastors and preachers who ought to know better are making cruel accusations without weighing the evidence. Even those who affect to know everything about God's Word are highly ambivalent about the many verses in Scripture which point to a flat, stationary earth. On the one hand they claim the Bible is their first and final authority, and yet on the other they are careful never to expound upon the verses in **Appendix A**.

They can't have it both ways. Either they are faithful to the entirety of God's Word or they are not. Recent events show that many are not.

## **The Answers in Genesis Ministry**

The well-known ministry, **Answers in Genesis**, is a good example of this. It consistently condemns the flat, stationary earth as a myth – a perverse rejection of proven scientific facts. Yet, in doing so, it takes care never to address what Scripture actually says about cosmology. For some reason, when this topic is discussed, God's Word is sorely neglected, while other so-called authorities are freely cited.



Pastors David Cloud (*Way of Life Literature*) and Charles Lawson (Temple Baptist Church, Knoxville, TN) have also made condemnatory comments about Christians who give credence to a flat, stationary earth, and have warned their flocks accordingly. As respected defenders of Biblical truth, their views carry great weight. We should be concerned, therefore, when such leaders take the easy way out and avoid all mention of what the Bible actually teaches about cosmology. Both profess to be unshakeable advocates of the Word and yet, when they preach on this topic, they ignore Scripture entirely and resort instead to bullyboy tactics and name-calling.

On 28 November, 2017, Pastor Cloud published a lengthy excerpt from a paper by Dr Danny Faulkner (*Answers in Genesis*, 24 May 2016). He had so little regard for the concept of a flat earth that he chose to use someone else's repudiation and supplied no comments of his own. In the excerpt provided by Pastor Cloud, Dr Faulkner argued that the globe earth theory must be correct because it was endorsed by three NASA astronauts who profess to be Christian, namely Jeffrey Williams, James Irwin, and Charles Duke.

## **NASA and Freemasonry**

As many readers already know, NASA is controlled by the cult of Freemasonry. Many photos can be found on the Internet which show prominent NASA astronauts wearing Masonic rings, while most of the logos and mission insignia used by NASA have Masonic or esoteric symbols and motifs. The missions themselves, in several instances, are named after pagan gods, such as Saturn, Mars, Mercury, Titan, Athena, Gemini, and Apollo.

The purpose of NASA is to foster and reinforce the false perception that the future of mankind lies in outer space. It is nothing but a temple to a pagan god and a 'missionary' center for disseminating pagan propaganda. Its space 'missions' are designed to make everyone believe that the destiny of man involves the colonization of distant planets and soul-expanding journeys among the stars.



**A Masonic medallion claiming the American space program as its own**  
 The image on the left boasts, "Our Flags on the Moon," while the 'square' held by the Masonic astronaut reads: "Supreme Council 33, Southern Jurisdiction USA".

The image on the right reads: "The Supreme Council 33 Mother Jurisdiction of the World of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry."



**Detail: "Mother Jurisdiction of the World".** The Supreme Council 33 of the Southern Jurisdiction is the ruling body of world Freemasonry, according to this medallion. The NASA program is entirely under their control. It honors their gods and disseminates their philosophy. The chart below shows how the cosmology of Freemasonry is intended to mock and defile the cosmology of the Bible:

God's reality	Satan's 'alternative reality'
The earth is flat	The earth is a sphere
The sun follows a path above the earth	The earth orbits the sun
The earth is the center of the universe	The earth is at the edge of the universe
The earth is a special creation	The earth is a trivial speck
The earth was made for man	Man is a weird cosmic accident
The earth is completely stationary	The earth is moving in several directions
The laws of the universe were set by God	The laws of the universe are accidental
The stars rotate around the earth	The stars only appear to rotate around the earth
The sun is reasonably close to the earth	The sun is 93 million miles away
The stars are not 'light years' away	The stars are millions of light years away
The earth is only a few thousand years old	The universe is 14 billion years old
The stars are fixed	The stars are receding
There is no life on any planet or star	Life is certain to have 'evolved' elsewhere
The volume of space is fixed	The universe is continually expanding
The universe has been damaged by sin	There is no sin
God sustains the universe by His mercy	The universe has no need of God
Christ has redeemed the universe	The universe is evolving
Christ will come again and claim the earth	A perfectly evolved man will rule the earth

NASA routinely releases 'images' which it claims depict some new technical development, mission milestone, or cosmic phenomenon. We are meant to believe these are real photographs of the subjects in question, but they are actually produced in a studio by talented artists and graphic designers using Photoshop and similar technology. CGI or computer-generated images are the mainstay of this duplicitous institution.



## **Pastor David Cloud**

Six weeks later, Pastor Cloud returned to this topic, but this time the gloves were off. Referring to the title he had used for his piece dated 28 November – 'The Earth Is Flat and We Didn't Land on the Moon' – he said:

"The title of the November report was written "tongue in cheek," of course, because in my estimation, the flat earth stance is unadulterated nonsense. I am convinced that it is held by people with a perverse spirit toward reality."  
- *A Flat Earth, Nuttiness, and the Lunar Eclipse, January 9, 2018*

Note his words, "a perverse spirit". If you are a Christian and you believe in a flat stationary earth, Pastor Cloud is convinced you have a perverse spirit.

He then went on to list the usual 'space age' proofs that the earth is a globe. His impatience with the so-called "nuttiness" of those who believe in a flat earth is patent throughout. The alleged proofs are followed by a surprisingly sarcastic comment:

"I was astonished to receive email from three subscribers to the Fundamental Baptist Information Service who wanted to argue for a flat earth and who believe the Apollo program was a lie. Some of the early astronauts were Masons, they say, and that is supposed to prove something. One man said he doesn't believe in the International Space Station, and though he does believe there were U.S. Space Shuttles, he is sure they didn't go to the ISS and he doesn't know where they went or what they did. Please!"

"I told one man, "You have borrowed a bunch of nutty things from some nut." I told a man who wanted me to call him and discuss the matter, "I have zero interest in discussing that. It's as nutty as a fruitcake.""

His closing paragraph, however, is of particular interest since in it he claims to be unusually well qualified to make a definitive pronouncement on a matter such as this and to tell the brethren what they ought to believe – without referring at any stage to what Scripture actually says about cosmology. It makes painful reading:

"As for a flat earth in the Bible, I have had the privilege of studying that Book for an average of probably eight hours a day for 44 years; I have written a Bible Encyclopedia and books on Bible interpretation and difficulties. I don't know everything, but I can check anything that is proposed as support for a flat earth, and having done so, I can say unequivocally that there is no support in Scripture for such a doctrine."

## **Pastor Charles Lawson**

Pastor Charles Lawson takes a very similar approach to that of Pastor Cloud. In a videotaped sermon given on Sunday 29<sup>th</sup> April, 2018, he made some very serious charges against Christians who speak about their belief in a Flat Earth.

Readers who wish to listen to Pastor Lawson's sermon may find it on YouTube. It was uploaded under the shameful title (possibly not chosen by the Pastor), *Flat Earthers Attack Christians*.



His sermon dealt with three topics which we are told are closely related – the setting of a date for the Rapture, the doctrine of a flat earth, and the so-called Mandela Effect.

By linking the flat earth doctrine with two patent heresies, Pastor Lawson is implying, no doubt intentionally, that the flat earth doctrine is also a heresy. However he also wanted to appear reasonable, so on a few occasions he said that Christians are entitled to hold this belief if they want to – provided they never talk about it!

Apart from a conciliatory remark here and there, his sermon was essentially a bad-tempered attack on the flat earth doctrine. His 'argument' could be summarized as follows:

Everyone knows the earth is a globe, so any Christian who suggests otherwise is clearly a troublemaker. They can hold that belief if they want to, but by raising the matter with other Christians they are deliberately sowing discord. ("The flat earth doctrine is causing discord among the brethren" and "driving a wedge between God's people...") This will not be tolerated. Many on the Internet are failing to show respect for pastors. It is the work of Satan ("Satan wants to destroy the church from within...That tells me there is something going on that's greater than a flat earth thing. It has to do with the demonic attack upon the church from the inside.") After giving several NASA-related proofs of the globe earth, he again highlighted the supposed connection between date-setting, the flat earth doctrine, and the Mandela Effect. Toward the end of his sermon, just before he condemned 'flat-earthers' for making the church look foolish, he said:

"Look at what's happening. They are assaulting the Scripture through the Mandela Effect. They are assaulting the fellowship of the saints through the Flat Earth. And they are weakening the faith of countless tens of thousands, nay millions, because of these date setters...It is not from without that the church is destroyed, it's from within."

What are we to make of all this?

### **A Scriptural Perspective**

Let's go through the various points made by Pastors Lawson and Cloud and weigh them against Scripture – as we are entitled to do.

#### **1. The Pastors claim that the Bible definitely does not teach flat earth cosmology**

They make this claim without examining the many verses in Scripture which, taken together, set out a clear cosmology. We include many of these verses in **Appendix A**. It is very disturbing to think that two pastors, who clearly pride themselves on the Scriptural veracity of their message, are nonetheless unwilling to discuss these verses. Pastor Cloud actually says, "I have zero interest in discussing that. It's as nutty as a fruitcake." It is a very sad state of affairs when pastors who claim to be deeply acquainted with God's Word and its true meaning are anxious to avoid any discussion of what the LORD actually says about cosmology.

#### **2. Christians who raise questions about Bible cosmology are troublemakers**

Hmm, a serious charge indeed – and utterly unscriptural. We are all called to study God's Word from beginning to end. We are also called to be Bereans and examine all claims by science so-called by reference to His Word. Neither Pastor Lawson nor Pastor Cloud are comfortable with this. For some reason we are expected to ignore what the Bible says about cosmology in case – heaven forbid – it seemed to speak about a flat, stationary earth. If you believe it does then you are obviously a "nutball" (Pastor Lawson) or someone who borrows "a bunch of nutty things from some nut" (Pastor Cloud).

#### **3. The flat-earth doctrine is part of a demonic attack on the church from within**

We are reminded here of the "touch not mine anointed" refrain which the so-called prophets of the New Apostolic Reformation routinely used to silence anyone who questioned their teachings or their authority. The very fact that you dare to question them is proof that you are working for the Enemy. Sadly, Pastor Lawson seems to be heading in the same direction.

It is not a sin to expound Scripture! It is not a sin to ask basic questions about God's Word and try to understand more fully what our heavenly Father wants us to know. We are all aware that the allegorical interpretation of Scripture has long been used to obscure what the Bible is actually saying. Those who believe in a flat earth are merely removing the allegorical blinkers which for too long have obscured the passages of Scripture which appear to teach that the earth is both flat and stationary.

#### **4. Science cannot possibly be wrong**

Really? If that were the case, then any Christian who rejected Evolution and the Big Bang would be vilified in much the same way as those who reject the globe earth doctrine. Pastor Lawson tries to intimidate Christians who speak about the flat earth by claiming (rightly) that their views are considered ludicrous by the scientific establishment. But is this not equally true of Christians who believe in a Six-Day Creation, the Rapture, and the resurrection of the dead?

As born-again Christians we believe God's Word because it **is** God's Word.

#### **5. Born-again Christian scientists can always be trusted**

Perhaps they can. Who can say? However, the Bereans didn't trust the apostle Paul unconditionally but sought to verify his claims as best they could by diligently consulting the Word of God. The book of Acts commended them for doing so.

#### **6. Members of the target group are always characterized as 'Flat Earthers'**

There is a reason for this, over and above the obvious attempt to segregate such believers and mark them as apostates. One could just as easily call them 'Stationary Earthers', but their critics are very unlikely to apply this epithet. Why? Because, by using the wonderful senses that our heavenly Father has given us, we know for certain that the earth is absolutely stationary. We know we are not whizzing through 'space' at 66,666 miles an hour and at the same time rotating in a circle at 500-1000 miles an hour. If we were our senses would instantly detect such staggering extremes of motion – before the earth itself shattered under the immense tectonic and centrifugal stress that such extremes would generate.



The critics know that if these people are called 'Stationary Earthers' their claim would sound a lot more credible. Not once in his sermon did Pastor Lawson refer to the fact that the Christians whom he lambasts for their belief in a flat earth ALSO believe that the earth is **stationary**. Pastor Cloud also takes care to avoid any mention of this crucial detail. They seem to want to deflect attention as much as possible from the fact that the Bible explicitly says the earth is stationary:

**"The LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself: the world also is stablished [yacad], that it cannot be moved." – Psalm 93:1**

The Word of God is clearly implying that, if the earth *was* moving, we would sense it. We must be capable of knowing that the earth is stationary to appreciate what the Holy Spirit is telling us in this short Psalm. The non-movement of the earth is cited, in conjunction with His authority over the waters, as proof that the LORD is omnipotent. In essence the Psalm is telling us that we know He is sovereign (a) because the earth does not move and (b) because the volatile waters of creation are completely under His control. Neither claim would carry much validity if it was not manifestly evident to our senses.

### Psalm 93

- 1 The LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself: the world also is established, that it cannot be moved.
- 2 Thy throne is established of old: thou art from everlasting.
- 3 The floods have lifted up, O LORD, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.
- 4 The LORD on high is mightier than the noise of many waters, yea, than the mighty waves of the sea.
- 5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O LORD, for ever.

## 7. Photographs of the earth from outer space

Both Pastor Cloud and Pastor Lawson attach great importance to the alleged photos of the earth taken by NASA astronauts from 'outer space.' The problem with photos, as everyone knows, is that they are very easy to fabricate using digital technology. Fairly convincing video footage can also be produced using CGI. Therefore really convincing proof of this kind would need to be transmitted in real time. That should be easy to do by placing a camera on one of the 4,000 satellites that Pastor Lawson speaks about. We could all turn on a television and watch the earth in real time as it turned beneath the 'satellite', showing spectacular weather events on the surface of the earth as they were actually occurring. But this has never been done. Why? That's a question Pastors Lawson and Cloud seem unwilling to address.

It has never been done because there are no satellites above the earth. Not one. If there were four thousand or so as Pastor Lawson claims, we would be able to see a few at a time through a telescope as they passed across the face of the moon, but we don't. [We have explained in earlier papers why satellites cannot operate in 'outer space' or perform the intricate functions ascribed to them.]

Pastor Lawson seemed to be somewhat uneasy when he discussed the famous 'blue planet' photo in his sermon, which was supposedly taken during one of the NASA space missions. Instead of dwelling on the supposed multiplicity of existing photos that depict the 'blue planet', he chose instead to speak about Elon Musk and his space rocket enterprise. "Elon Musk is sending up huge rockets into space," he said, and will shortly carry fee-paying sightseers to the moon: "They're going to look out the windows and photograph the earth." This will happen in the next few years, he promised. "What will you do then?" he asked derisively.

Wait a minute. If reliable photographic proof *already* exists, then why are we asked to wait for more? There is a huge contradiction in what this pastor is saying.

### **The same phony promises**

Of course, we all know that identical promises were made nearly 50 years ago, and absolutely nothing came of them. The Elon Musk story is being circulated to take the heat off NASA, whose chronic inability to make progress of any kind only underscores the fact that their entire space exploration enterprise was a hoax from the start. Their so-called moon rocks were shown to be petrified wood. Their space vehicles are little more than aluminum cans, and their sophisticated space suits are nylon pajamas. They claim to have lost the original footage of the first moon landing, while the original blueprints of the moon-rover are not available. They don't even have a camera on the moon to relay photos back to earth, nor have they any photos of the starry sky taken from the moon! And most if not all of their on-the-spot testimonials come from men who have sworn the oath of Freemasonry – a sinister cult dedicated to the overthrow of Christianity.

Pastor Lawson mocks 'flat earthers' for not accepting the so-called evidence proving that the earth is a globe. Nevertheless he then goes on to concede, in effect, that the existing evidence is so weak that we must await the intrepid exploits of Elon Musk before we have definitive proof. In the meantime we are expected to submit to the censorship imposed by indignant pastors like himself and David Cloud.

### **Space travel is impossible**

**"Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD."**

**– Jeremiah 31:37**

## CONCLUSION

We could speak on this subject at much greater length, but there should be no need. The Word of God contains a very well defined cosmology and it behoves all who love His Word to study it closely. The fact that Bible commentators have traditionally shied away from this topic should not deter true believers today from undertaking a careful scrutiny of the relevant passages in Scripture. Someone who does so should not be accused of trying to cause confusion among the brethren. For centuries the Roman Catholic Church forbade its members to conduct a personal study of God's Word, all with a view to controlling their minds. They were expected to believe whatever they were told by their superiors. Both Pastor Cloud and Pastor Lawson have adopted a similar position. To their shame, they are quick to quote Freemasons in this matter, but not the Word of God.

Until pastors expound the passages in **Appendix A**, they really have no right to condemn fellow Christians who believe the earth is both flat and stationary.

Scientists are lying about Evolution. Scientists are lying about the Big Bang. Only a fool would dismiss the possibility that they may also be lying about the globe earth. Christians should take the time to weigh the evidence for themselves:

**"He that answereth a matter before he heareth it,  
it is folly and shame unto him."**  
- Proverbs 18:13

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**May 14, 2018**

For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

## Some papers relevant to this topic on [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)

- 25 The Shameless Fraud known as Darwinian Evolution
- 62 The Jesuit-controlled ET Deception is Rapidly Taking Shape
- 75 True Cosmology: The Earth that the LORD God of All Creation Made for His Son
- 83 The So-called *International Space Station* is Playing with Reality
- 85 Fatal Flaws in the Gap Theory
- 86 The Enemy is Working Stealthily to Replace Our Two Greatest Weapons
- 94 The Host of Heaven and Our Stationary Earth: The Great Cosmological Lie
- 95 The Tent We all Dwell In – Why the Sky is Blue
- 96 How to Distinguish Biblical Reality from Satan's Alternative Reality
- 98 Biblical Cosmology as the LORD in His Mercy has Revealed
- 104 A Simple Scientific Proof that the Earth is Flat
- 110 The Dark Art of Deception: Why Dinosaurs are a Hoax
- 118 The Illuminati are Using Sham Science and Bogus Theories to Deceive Mankind
- 135 Answers in Genesis and Our Flat Stationary Earth
- 145 Hoax *Earthrise* Photos Produced by NASA
- 146 Is the Kingdom of Christ a Tiny Speck?
- 147 The Mind Control Technique known as Magical Thinking
- 151 Babylonian Blasphemy and the Washington Monument

## APPENDIX A

### Passages in the Bible relating to Cosmology

#### Categories

- 1. The foundations of the earth**
- 2. The waters above**
- 3. The waters below**
- 4. The firmament**
- 5. The non-movement of the earth**
- 6. The stretching-out of the heavens**
- 7. The flat, stretched-out earth**
- 8. The movement of the sun**
- 9. The self-luminous moon**
- 10. The fixed stars and the "wandering" stars**
- 11. Geocentric spatial relations**
- 12. The impossibility of space travel**

#### 1. The foundations of the earth

"...for the pillars of the earth are the LORD'S, and he hath set the world upon them."  
– 1 Samuel 2:8.

"Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble." – Job 9:6

"Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding."  
– Job 38:4.

"Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof" – Job 38:6.

"The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I bear up the pillars of it."  
– Psalm 75:3

"Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands."  
– Psalm 102:25.

"Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever."  
– Psalm 104:5.

"The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens." – Proverbs 3:19.

"...for the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth do shake." – Isaiah 24:18

"Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not understood from the foundations of the earth?" – Isaiah 40:21.

"Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: when I call unto them, they stand up together." – Isaiah 48:13.

"And forgettest the LORD thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth." – Isaiah 51:13.

"Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts is his name: If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever. Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD." – Jeremiah 31:35-37

"...the LORD, which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth." – Zechariah 12:1.

"And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands." – Hebrews 1:10.

## **2. The waters above**

"And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters." – Genesis 1:6

"And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so."  
– Genesis 1:7

"He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies." – Psalm 18:11

"Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters" – Psalm 104:3

"Praise him, ye heavens of heavens, and ye waters that be above the heavens."  
– Psalm 148:4

"Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell?"

– Proverbs 30:4

[This is a reference to Christ in the Old Testament and his participation in the work of Creation. The "binding of the waters" would seem to refer to the firmament and its role in restraining the waters above.]

"When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures." – Jeremiah 51:16

### **3. The waters below**

"He hath compassed the waters with bounds, until the day and night come to an end."

– Job 26:10

"Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth?"  
– Job 38:16

"He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: he layeth up the depth in storehouses."  
– Psalm 33:7

"When there were no depths, I was brought forth, when there were no fountains abounding with water." – Proverbs 8:24

"When he prepared the heavens, I was there: when he set a compass upon the face of the depth: When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep: When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of the earth: Then I was by him, as one brought up with him: and I was daily his delight, rejoicing always before him; Rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and my delights were with the sons of men." – Proverbs 8:27-31

"Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters."  
– Revelation 14:7

### **4. The firmament**

"And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters." – Genesis 1:6

"And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so."  
– Genesis 1:7

"And God called the firmament Heaven." – Genesis 1:8

"And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years: And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so... And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth" – Genesis 1:14-15, 17

"Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold the height of the stars, how high they are! And thou sayest, How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud? Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven." – Job 22:12-14

[If we take "circuit" (*chuwg*) to mean compass or circle, then this passage may be referring to the circularity of the firmament.]

"Hast thou with him spread out the sky, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass?" – Job 37:18

"The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork."  
– Psalm 19:1

"Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters" – Psalm 104:3

"Praise ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power."  
– Psalm 150:1

"It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in." – Isaiah 40:22.

[The circle here is likely a reference to the vault above the earth. The inhabitants of the earth dwell beneath a great vault that stretches over them like a tent.]

"And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above. And under the firmament were their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies. And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings. And there was a voice from the firmament that was over their heads, when they stood, and had let down their wings. And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it." – Ezekiel 1:22-26

"Then I looked, and, behold, in the firmament that was above the head of the cherubims there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne."  
– Ezekiel 10:1

"And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever." – Daniel 12:3

## 5. The non-movement of the earth [*except in judgment*]

"Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved."  
– 1 Chronicles 16:30.

"Let all the earth fear the LORD: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him. For he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast." – Psalm 33:8-9

[Barnes would translate verse 9 as follows: "For he spake, and it was; he commanded and it stood forth."]

"And he built his sanctuary like high palaces, like the earth which he hath established for ever."  
– Psalm 78:69.

[The word "palaces" does not appear in the Hebrew. The first part should probably read "And he built his sanctuary on high..." He also built it like the earth which he had established forever. The Hebrew word here for "established" is *yacad*, meaning 'to lay a foundation.]

"The LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself: the world also is stablished [*yacad*], that it cannot be moved." – Psalm 93:1

"Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever."  
– Psalm 104:5.

[The original Hebrew word for 'removed' in this verse is *mowt*, meaning (per Strong's H4131) "to slip, shake, fall" or, per Gesenius, "to totter, to shake".]

"Thy faithfulness is unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it abideth." – Psalm 119:90

[The original Hebrew word for "abideth" in this verse is *amad*, meaning (per Gesenius) "to stand firm, to remain, to endure".]

"Thus saith the LORD, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool:"  
– Isaiah 66:1

"Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool." – Acts 7:49

[Since a throne remains in the same location, these last two verses show that the earth does not move. Also, as regards comparative size, the earth lies stationary beneath the third heaven as a footstool lies fixed beneath a throne. Therefore it cannot be a tiny speck in the vast depths of space as modern astronomy alleges.]

### **The earth moves only in times of judgment**

"Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble." – Job 9:6

"The LORD reigneth; let the people tremble: he sitteth between the cherubims; let the earth be moved." – Psalm 99:1

"And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth." – Isaiah 2:19 (and 2:21)

"Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger." – Isaiah 13:13

"The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly. The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again." – Isaiah 24:19-20

[The original Hebrew word for cottage in this verse is *meluwnah*, which can mean (per Gesenius) "a suspended bed" or hammock.]

### **6. The stretching-out of the heavens**

"Which alone spreadeth out the heavens..." – Job 9:8

"He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing." – Job 26:7.

"Hast thou with him spread out the sky, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass?" – Job 37:18

"Bless the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty. Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain." – Psalm 104:1-2.

"And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree." – Isaiah 34:4

"It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in." – Isaiah 40:22.

[The original Hebrew word for circle in this verse is *chuwg*, which Strong [H2329] defines as a "circle, circuit, compass". Elsewhere (22:18) Isaiah used the Hebrew word *duwr* to mean "ball" (sphere), so he is unlikely to be referring in this passage to a ball or sphere.]

"Thus saith God the LORD, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:" – Isaiah 42:5

[Both the heavens and the earth are "stretched out." According to Gesenius the original Hebrew word for "spread forth" in this verse – *raqa* – means "to spread out by beating." Elsewhere (34:4) the heavens are referred to as a scroll. In one case the action is akin to the unrolling of a parchment (and its subsequent rolling together), while in the other it is akin to the flattening out of a sheet of metal by hammering.]

"I am the LORD that maketh all things; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself" – Isaiah 44:24

"I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded." – Isaiah 45:12

"Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: when I call unto them, they stand up together." – Isaiah 48:13

"And forgettest the LORD thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth..." – Isaiah 51:13

"He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion." – Jeremiah 10:12 (See also Jeremiah 51:15)

## 7. The flat, stretched-out earth

"Hast thou perceived the breadth (*rachab*) of the earth? declare if thou knowest it all." – Job 38:18

"He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing." – Job 26:7

"For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him. As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us." – Psalm 103:11-12

[This must surely refer to a flat earth, where east and west never meet.]

"To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy endureth forever." – Psalm 136:6

"And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth."

– Isaiah 11:12

"Thus saith God the LORD, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:" – Isaiah 42:5

"I am the LORD that maketh all things; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself" – Isaiah 44:24

"The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth" – Daniel 4:11

"Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them" – Matthew 4:8

"And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time." – Luke 4:5

"And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them." – Revelation 20:9

[Both the Hebrew word for "breadth" in Job 38:18 (*rachab* – Strong's 7338) and the Greek word for "breadth" in this verse (*platos* – Strong's 4114) mean breadth in exactly the same sense that we use the term today, similar to "width" and "broad place" (Strong). This indicates a flat surface, not a curved one.]

## 8. The movement of the sun

"Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon. And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is not this written in the book of Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day." – Joshua 10:12-13

[Note that Joshua orders the sun and the moon to stand still, not the earth and the moon.]

"So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but let them that love him be as the sun when he goeth forth in his might." – Judges 5:31

"Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars." – Job 9:7

[In this verse Job illustrates the awesome power of God by showing that He can cause the sun to stop moving and prevent the stars from giving their light.]

"The heavens declare the glory of God... In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun, which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race. His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof." – Psalm 19:1, 4-6

"He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun knoweth his going down."  
– Psalm 104:19

[The sun cannot reasonably be said to know its going down if it is not in real motion.]

"The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hastens to his place where he arose." – Ecclesiastes 1:5

"For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine." – Isaiah 13:10

"Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun dial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down." – Isaiah 38:8

"And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day" – Amos 8:9

"The sun and moon stood still in their habitation." – Habakkuk 3:11

[The prophet records that the sun and the moon stood still, not the earth and the moon.]

## 9. The self-luminous moon

"And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also." – Genesis 1:16

"And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things put forth by the moon..." – Deuteronomy 33:14

"If I beheld the sun when it shined, or the moon walking in brightness" – Job 31:26

"He appointed the moon for seasons..." – Psalm 104:19

"The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth forever." – Psalm 136:9

"For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine." – Isaiah 13:10

"Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and before his ancients gloriously."

– Isaiah 24:23

"Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound." – Isaiah 30:26

"The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory." – Isaiah 60:19

"Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night" – Jeremiah 31:35

"And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light."

– Ezekiel 32:7

"Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light" – Matthew 24:29

"There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory." – 1 Corinthians 15:41

"... and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood"  
– Revelation 6:12

"And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof." – Revelation 21:23

## 10. The fixed stars and the "wandering" stars

"And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years: And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so. And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also. And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth. And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good." – Genesis 1:14-18

"They fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against Sisera."  
– Judges 5:20

"Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold the height of the stars, how high they are! And thou sayest, How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud? Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven." – Job 22:12-14

"The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth for ever." – Psalm 136:9

"He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names." – Psalm 147:4

"For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine." – Isaiah 13:10

"And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree." – Isaiah 34:4

"Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things, that bringeth out their host by number: he calleth them all by names by the greatness of his might, for that he is strong in power; not one faileth." – Isaiah 40:26

"I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded." – Isaiah 45:12

"The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:" – Joel 2:10

"Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken" – Matthew 24:29

"And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring" – Luke 21:25

"There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory." – 1 Corinthians 15:41

"Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever." – Jude 1:13

"And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places." – Revelation 6:14

"And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise."

– Revelation 8:14

"And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth" – Revelation 12:4

[These two verses refer to a third part of the stars. In the latter verse, they are generally understood to refer to the company of angels that rebelled. Stars and angels are so closely associated throughout God's Word that there may be some otherwise unexplained connection between them.]

## 11. Geocentric spatial relations

It is impossible to do justice to Biblical cosmology without taking into account the hundreds of passages throughout the Bible that are plainly geocentric and whose natural meanings imply a common frame of reference that embraces both heaven and earth. The billions of miles of space, which modern astronomers propose, are in sharp conflict with the spatial framework used in the Bible. The earth of the Bible is inconceivably larger than the sun in absolute terms. It is impossible to reconcile Biblical cosmology – how God describes His own Creation – with the bizarre 'cosmos' of modern astronomy, where the earth could not possibly be more pathetic or insignificant. Indeed, the more pronouncements that NASA and its allies make about the 'cosmos' the more stridently they contradict the Biblical account. It is always the same small pool of self-appointed 'experts' who make these outlandish declarations, with no hard evidence whatever to back them up.

Christians need to ask themselves why they believe the picture of heaven and earth portrayed by NASA, not simply because it conflicts with the Biblical narrative but because this secretive, Masonic organization continues to spew forth nonsensical pronouncements that mock God's Word. Do you seriously think the earth is in danger of being destroyed by a giant asteroid? Do you seriously believe the earth is spinning on its 'axis' at 1,000 miles an hour? Do you seriously believe there is 'intelligent life' in the 'depths' of space? Do you seriously believe that two men wearing only nylon pyjamas landed on the moon in an aluminum can in 1969?

The ONLY evidence you have for any of this is the relentless propaganda engineered by NASA, aided and abetted by Hollywood, the big television corporations, and the mainstream media. Why are Christians willing to set aside God's Word and believe an alternative account of reality for which they possess not one shred of objective, verifiable evidence?

## **Ascending and descending**

"And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded... Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech." – Genesis 11:5-7

"And he dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and descending on it."  
– Genesis 28:12

"Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended?" – Proverbs 30:4.

"For he hath looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth" – Psalm 102:19

"Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke." – Psalm 144:5

[See also "He bowed the heavens also, and came down; and darkness was under his feet." – 2 Samuel 22:10]

[The LORD "bowed" [stretched out or bent (like a bow)] the heavens and "came down", an action that began in the third heaven and continued past the firmament to the mountains below.]

"Oh that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow down at thy presence." – Isaiah 64:1

"And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him." – Daniel 7:27

"For, behold, the LORD cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth." – Micah 1:3

"And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven." – John 3:13.

"Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved." – Acts 4:12

"But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God."

– Acts 7:55-56

## **12. The impossibility of space travel**

"Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts is his name: If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever. Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD." – Jeremiah 31:35-37

## Index of Bible Verses relating to Cosmology

<b>Genesis</b>	1:6, 1:7, 1:8, 1:14-18, 11:5-7, 28:12
<b>Deuteronomy</b>	33:14
<b>Joshua</b>	10:12-13
<b>Judges</b>	5:20, 5:31
<b>1 Samuel</b>	2:8
<b>2 Samuel</b>	22:10
<b>1 Chronicles</b>	16:30
<b>Job</b>	9:6, 9:7, 9:8, 22:12-14, 26:7, 26:10, 31:26, 37:18, 38:4, 38:6, 38:16; 38:18
<b>Psalms</b>	18:11, 19:1, 19:4-6, 33:7, 33:8-9, 75:3, 78:69, 93:1, 99:1, 102:19, 102:25, 103:11-12, 104:1-2, 104:3, 104:5, 104:19, 119:90, 136:6, 136:9, 144:5, 147:4, 148:4, 150:1
<b>Proverbs</b>	3:19, 8:24, 8:27-31, 30:4
<b>Ecclesiastes</b>	1:5
<b>Isaiah</b>	11:12, 13:10, 13:13, 24:18, 24:19-20, 24:23, 30:26, 34:4, 38:8, 40:21, 40:22, 40:26, 42:5, 44:24, 45:12, 48:13, 51:13, 60:19, 64:1, 66:1
<b>Jeremiah</b>	10:12, 31:35, 31:36-37, 51:15, 51:16
<b>Ezekiel</b>	1:22-26, 10:1, 32:7
<b>Daniel</b>	4:11, 7:27, 12:3
<b>Joel</b>	2:10
<b>Amos</b>	8:9
<b>Micah</b>	1:3
<b>Habakkuk</b>	3:11
<b>Zechariah</b>	12:1
<b>Matthew</b>	4:8, 24:9

<b>Luke</b>	4:5, 21:25
<b>John</b>	3:13
<b>Acts</b>	4:12, 7:49, 7:55-56
<b>1 Corinthians</b>	15:41
<b>Hebrews</b>	1:10
<b>Jude</b>	1:13
<b>Revelation</b>	6:12, 6:14, 8:14, 12:4, 14:7, 20:9, 21:23

Note: This list is not intended to be exhaustive.

# Bible-ban Pending in Ireland and California

by Jeremy James



**Leinster House, seat of the Irish parliament, with its Illuminati obelisk.**

The scale and intensity of the attack on Christian values continues to increase. The arrogance of the architects of the New World Order and the retinue of toadies who follow and support them is truly jaw-dropping.

The implementation of the NWO depends for much of its devious and deceitful work on the input of these toadies. Many can be found in the political realm. Their role is to push through laws and regulations which advance the NWO agenda, usually by crowing over their supposed merits and unspecified benefits.

These laws and regulations are often disguised as something else, and are laden with weasel words whose real meaning only becomes apparent when they are "interpreted" by their cronies in the judiciary. A piece of draft legislation, which appears to mean one thing during the passage of a Bill, can mean something quite different once the Act is passed and the courts proceed to fashion from its seemingly innocent provisions yet another weapon to attack and undermine traditional Biblical values.

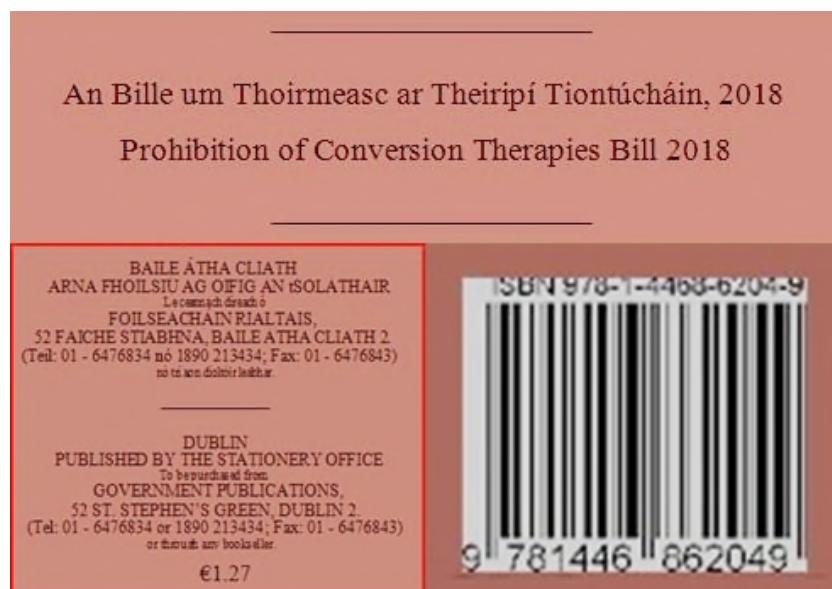
All of the main political parties in western democracies are working toward a New World Order. They are marching in step with a plan imposed from above, where one civil liberty after another is being legally redefined in accordance with the humanist values of the NWO. In this

way traditional Biblical values are being deliberately and systematically erased from the constitutional and statutory provisions of western democracies.

## Marxism

Their aims are very similar to those expounded by Marxist theoreticians of the early 20<sup>th</sup> century, namely, to 'redefine' marriage and the family; separate sexuality from procreation; place children under state-controlled care from an early age; eliminate private property; abolish inheritance rights; outlaw religion other than creeds and institutions approved by the state; legalize abortion and divorce; restrict freedom of speech; restrict freedom of movement; restrict freedom of assembly; restrict or eliminate the accumulation of capital; and make fundamental human rights subservient to the goals and aspirations of the state.

They have since identified gender as a key target in this program. As a basic building block in all social relationships, a foundation that remains constant throughout life, it enables viable and productive social institutions to remain stable from one generation to the next. However, if gender is fluid – or perceived to be fluid – then those same institutions suffer accordingly and lose the integrity and permanency they once enjoyed.



Some of the blows inflicted to date have been grievous. Under Irish law, a husband can now register his gender as 'female' and even have his birth certificate changed retrospectively. He is not required to consult his wife in this matter; neither is he required to submit any medical evidence in support of his application. Once his request is placed in the mail, his marriage and family relationships have effectively been obliterated.

Or take the case of a boy who, at age ten, becomes convinced on foot of a program he saw on television, that he was "born in the wrong body." He now believes he is really a girl "trapped" in the body of a boy, a condition he greatly resents. Following legislation introduced in many countries in recent years, the parents of that child will have great difficulty finding suitable professional help for him. Many psychiatrists and counsellors will actually reinforce the boy's delusions, and in some jurisdictions the parents may be penalised in some manner if they continue to insist that the gender of the child was fixed at birth and cannot be changed.

## Sinn Féin

Modern Marxists no longer operate under their old moniker. They have learned that far more damage can be inflicted on society if their Marxist credentials are hidden from view. So, while masquerading as progressive socialists, social democrats, or one of many similar titles, they have wormed their way into the heart of most western democracies.



The Irish Marxist party is better known as Sinn Féin. The people of Ireland rather foolishly think of Sinn Féin as the civil (or civilized) wing of the IRA, when in reality the IRA is the ever-ready military arm of Sinn Féin. These cunning individuals have worked their way across the Irish political spectrum over the past three decades, disguising themselves in turn as the Workers Party, the Democratic Left, and the Labour Party, respectively. Today its most prestigious members are able to market themselves directly as Sinn Féin, a party of the people. This strategy has been so successful that it recently surpassed Fianna Fáil as the second most popular political party in the state.

Like every national Marxist party, Sinn Féin is a tool of the New World Order. As a subversive change agent it scorns national identity while pretending to defend it. It has now secured a strong foothold in the Irish parliament and is starting to sponsor legislation under its own name.

Its most outrageous contribution to date is a Bill introduced in the Seanad (the Irish senate or upper house) called The Prohibition of Conversion Therapies Bill 2018. Since it appears to be modelled on a similar bill currently before the state legislature of California, we will look first at the latter and its development.

## California

The state of California introduced a sweeping piece of legislation in 2012 [SB 1172] which banned the provision of conversion therapy to minors on a commercial basis. It is now no longer possible for concerned parents to secure professional counselling for a son or daughter who thinks he or she might be homosexual. A Bill [AB 2943] is now before the legislature which seeks to extend this ban to the provision of all such services in the state of California.

Fintan Warfield – Sinn Fein  
Niall Ó Donnghaile – Sinn Fein  
Pádraig Mac Lochlainn – Sinn Fein  
Rose Conway-Walsh – Sinn Fein  
Máire Devine – Sinn Fein  
Paul Gavan – Sinn Fein  
David Norris – independent  
Victor Boyhan – independent  
Lynn Ruane – independent  
Alice-Mary Higgins – independent  
Joan Freeman – independent  
Colette Kelleher – independent  
Gerard P. Craughwell – independent  
Frances Black – independent  
Ivana Bacik – Labour  
Kevin Humphreys – Labour  
Aodhán Ó Ríordáin – Labour  
Catherine Ardagh – Fianna Fail  
Jerry Buttmer – Fine Gael  
Grace O'Sullivan – Green

**Senators listed on the Irish Bill as its official sponsors.  
Sinn Féin is the sponsoring party.**

## **AB 2943**

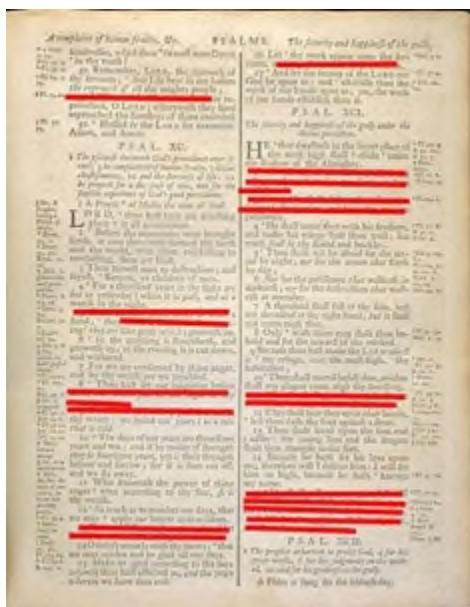
The Californian Bill – AB 2943 – begins by naming a long list of professional bodies which have condemned conversion therapy, including:

The American Academy of Pediatrics (1993)  
The American Medical Association (1994)  
The National Association of Social Workers (1997)  
The American Counseling Association (1999)  
The American Psychiatric Association (2000)  
The American Psychological Association (2009)  
The American Psychoanalytic Association (2012)  
The American Academy of Child and Adolescent Psychiatry (2012)  
The Pan American Health Organization (2012)  
The American School Counselor Association (2014)  
The American College of Physicians (2015).

Amongst the many claims made by these bodies, conversion therapy or "sexual orientation change efforts" are "coercive" and "fraudulent" and can cause "serious harm" to the individual. Indeed, the preamble to the Bill, which seeks to justify this draconian measure, gives a dramatic summary of the effects that this treatment is alleged to cause:

"...sexual orientation change efforts can pose critical health risks to lesbian, gay, and bisexual people, including confusion, depression, guilt, helplessness, hopelessness, shame, social withdrawal, suicidality, substance abuse, stress, disappointment, self-blame, decreased self-esteem and authenticity to others, increased self-hatred, hostility and blame toward parents, feelings of anger and betrayal, loss of friends and potential romantic partners, problems in sexual and emotional intimacy, sexual dysfunction, high-risk sexual behaviors, a feeling of being dehumanized and untrue to self, a loss of faith, and a sense of having wasted time and resources."

Ironically, this list could just as easily be taken as a description of the consequences of living a homosexual lifestyle. How can the professional bodies in question possibly tell the difference?



**Sinn Féin will decide which parts of the Bible you can read.**

## More NWO pseudo-science

Much of the 'science' behind this research is purely speculative, based largely on the political and moral convictions of its authors, as well as, in many instances, their sexual orientation. The psychiatric profession never seems to have difficulty finding data that proves its pet theories. Since they also exercise a monopoly in this field, we have no way of refuting their claims (in accordance with *their* standards of proof), other than citing anecdotal evidence to the contrary. We have all heard of cases where, through effective intervention ("conversion therapy"), a person with strong homosexual leanings was able to rediscover and express his true heterosexual nature.

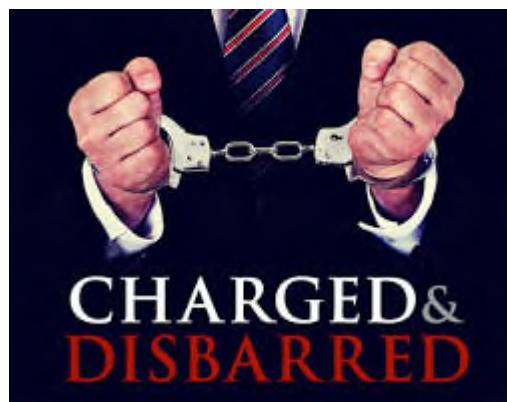
We also know that many young people, especially adolescents, go through an emotional phase characterized by same-sex attraction and some degree of gender confusion. This transient condition usually passes quite normally and no intervention is required. However, if the person becomes fixated on his feelings and seeks professional guidance, he or she has – until now – been able to obtain it.

## **SB 1172**

The Act of 2012 – SB 1172 – completely changed all of this. It made it illegal for any professional to provide counselling to a person under the age of 18 with a view to changing his or her sexual orientation. The civil servants who prepared the explanatory memorandum that accompanies the 2018 Bill explained the prohibition as follows:

"Specifically, SB 1172 prohibits a “mental health provider” (defined as a physician and surgeon specializing in the practice of psychiatry, a psychologist, a psychological assistant, intern, or trainee, a licensed marriage and family therapist, a registered marriage and family therapist, intern, or trainee, a licensed educational psychologist, a credentialed school psychologist, a licensed clinical social worker, an associate clinical social worker, a licensed professional clinical counselor, a registered clinical counselor, intern, or trainee, or any other person designated as a mental health professional under California law or regulation) from conducting any “sexual orientation change efforts” with any patient under 18 years of age. SB 1172 also provides that any such sexual orientation change efforts by a mental health provider involving a patient under 18 years of age is unprofessional conduct and subjects the provider to discipline by the provider’s licensing entity."

So, if you are aged 17 and you seek wise counsel from a qualified professional regarding your sexual orientation, any professional who offers to assist you will risk being struck off.



This draconian law was challenged in the courts. The first challenge related to freedom of speech (which is guaranteed by the First Amendment). The court rejected this argument on the grounds that "doctors are routinely held liable for giving negligent medical advice to their patients" without any suggestion that their First Amendment rights were being violated. In other words, the court accepted as self-evident the claim that conversion therapy is a harmful practice and should not be permitted.

It stated, furthermore, that the individual's religious freedom (also guaranteed by the First Amendment) was not infringed because the policy enforced under the law was "generally applicable, neutral, and does not regulate [the] plaintiffs' beliefs as such." This involves a serious corruption of what we normally understand by the term 'religious freedom'. The court applied it to one's beliefs only, and took no account of the fact that religious freedom also entails activities and practices which cannot be reduced to "beliefs as such." This is a stark example of the way the NWO is twisting traditional legal concepts to fit their own agenda.



By this and similar means the right of parents to care for their children without undue interference from the state is being continually eroded. In this instance the court ruled that the state is entitled to restrict access to certain services that it deems unsafe in just the same way that it can mandate parents to have their children vaccinated. In other words, an unlawful intervention in one set of circumstances is being used as a legal precedent to justify an unlawful intervention in another. This is typical of the tactics used by the NWO.

### **How AB 2943 differs from SB 1172**

Rather than offering our own interpretation of what the current Bill, AB 2943, is designed to achieve, we give here the analysis provided in the official explanatory memorandum (Note that SOCE means 'sexual orientation change efforts' or conversion therapy):

"This bill seeks to extend SB 1172's prohibition on sexual orientation change efforts. While existing state law makes it illegal for licensed mental health providers to engage in SOCE with minors, the practice is lawful for mental health providers (and all other lay and professional practitioners) to conduct with consenting adults. This bill seeks to extend the prohibition of SB 1172 in several ways. First, it seeks to apply the prohibition on the performance of SOCE to all persons, regardless of age. Second, it seeks to extend SB 1172's prohibition – limited to therapy efforts by mental health providers and with minors – to all persons who engage in SOCE. Finally, this bill seeks to prohibit the "advertising or offering" of SOCE, as well as SOCE itself.

"Thus, unlike the SB 1172, this bill would apply to all persons, including but not limited to mental health providers, who engage in SOCE on a commercial basis, as well as the advertising and offering of such services."

So the 2018 Bill is designed to extend the prohibition of 2012 to all persons, not just minors (as recipients) and mental health providers. However, due to the way the Bill is worded, this sweeping prohibition may not be apparent to many readers. This is due to the inclusion a highly unusual double prohibition in the Bill, where the service itself is banned, along with all advertising of the service. One would naturally assume that, if a service is banned, then there would be no need to also include an explicit provision to ban advertisements that offer the service. By means of this unnecessary device, the Bill gives the impression that it is only designed to ban advertising and that the service itself is still legal. As we have seen, this is not the case. The Bill ensures that no mental health provider (or anyone else for that matter) in the state of California can provide this service to anyone, regardless of their age.

## **Religious Freedom**

The explanatory memorandum touches on a question of great importance to pastors and ministers of religion. Does the Bill pertain only to the service when it is provided on a commercial basis (where the counsellor is paid for the service) or is it applicable even in cases where no payment is involved? The authors of the memorandum comment as follows: "Here, the bill does not apply to non-commercial activities, and therefore **would seem** to exempt religious and moral counselors who are unpaid." *[emphasis added]*

It is hard to find comfort in the words "*would seem*".

They go on to say:

"Furthermore, the bill **should** have no impact on the ability of unpaid would-be counselors, including religious or spiritual advisors and anyone else who attempts to counsel other persons to change their sexual orientation, as long as such efforts are conducted on an unpaid basis." *[emphasis added]*

"Should"?

Clearly the Bill leaves open the possibility that pastors and clergy could be charged with a criminal offense. No-one will know for sure until it is tested in the courts, but the outcome is predictable since the courts in California have shown time and again a marked hostility toward traditional Biblical values.



This approach is clearly deliberate. The question could have been addressed simply by defining who exactly constitutes an SOCE provider, but it doesn't. As the memorandum states: "The only difference between the two definitions is that SB 1172 includes a description of *who* provides the SOCE and this bill does not." [emphasis in the original].

### **The Bill effectively bans certain passages in the Bible**

So those who have argued that the Bill [AB 2943] is intended to prohibit Christians from upholding and observing certain passages in the Bible are correct. In effect, the Bill makes illegal those verses of Scripture which condemn or proscribe homo-sexuality and criminalizes anyone who – under the circumstances described in the Bill – acts in obedience with those verses.

It should be understood that an Act that bans part of the Bible is actually banning the entire Bible since no verse in Scripture can be deleted or amended. God's Word is given to us as an indivisible statement of His will for mankind. Thus any Christian who upholds His Word upholds it in its entirety.

The Bill will make it extremely difficult for Christian pastors and ministers to counsel homosexuals in a Biblical manner. Preachers, too, will be greatly constrained. Since the line is not clearly drawn, many will err on the side of caution. Few will openly condemn homosexuality and the homosexual lifestyle lest their words be construed as an attempt to counsel or influence one or more members of their congregation.

The Bill will also put great pressure on booksellers and publishers to make available only those translations of the Bible which have significantly modified and watered down the original meaning of the passages that condemn homosexual behavior. This would suggest that one of the main objects of the Bill is to put the Authorized or King James version of the Bible out of circulation.

The New World Order is Satan's chief ally on earth in his war against God. Like the Amalekites, it will continue to prey on the hindmost, snapping and snarling at those who are lagging behind. Christians whose faith in God and His Word is weakest will fall first. This Bill will greatly accelerate this process by allowing the enemies of Christianity to sit in the pews and watch for an opportunity to strike at the very heart of the church. A pastor who is truly faithful to God's Word could soon find himself before the courts, expending precious time and energy and scarce financial resources defending himself against unfounded and despicable charges as a result of this Bill.



## The Irish Bill

The Irish Bill is even more extreme than its Californian counterpart. In typical Sinn Féin style, it is entirely without subtlety. It baldly stipulates that an Irish citizen may be imprisoned for up to 6 months and/or fined up to €5,000 if he/she (a) offers to perform conversion therapy on a person, (b) advertises such a service, or (c) takes a person to another country to receive conversion therapy. (The penalties are doubled for professionals.)

It should be noted that the mere offer of conversion therapy is an offense punishable by imprisonment. There is no requirement under the Bill for the person making the offer to have the necessary professional skills. Thus a concerned pastor who refers to conversion therapy as a real option (to be secured on the person's own initiative outside the country) could be construed to have "offered" the service. The burden of proof is so vague that virtually any positive mention of conversion therapy could be construed as an offense under the Bill as it currently stands.

Significantly, the Bill makes it perfectly plain that an offense is committed even if no financial payment is offered or made.

The Bill also includes a provision worthy of a Gulag state. Any person who tries to leave the country with another person, with a view to procuring conversion therapy elsewhere for that person, is guilty of an offense. Stalin would have been proud of the twenty senators who put their names to this despicable document.



If anyone doubts the venality of the New World Order and its wicked agenda, they should reflect on this provision. Bear in mind that the twenty senators behind the Bill represent all of the main political parties in Ireland. It is solid proof, if proof were needed, that the country is controlled by a single political entity, and that the various 'parties' are merely the façade through which it operates.

## When pastoral care is a crime

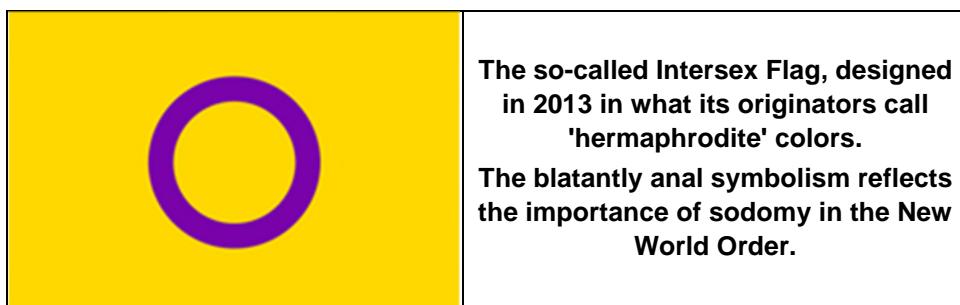
We can see that, by including a travel ban, the Bill goes even further than its Californian counterpart. A church pastor or minister in Ireland will almost certainly be found guilty of an offense if he urges any member of his congregation to seek conversion therapy. A parent who takes his son or daughter abroad to receive such therapy would also be guilty of an offense. It is immaterial whether the recipient actively sought professional intervention and pressed his parents to assist him.

Ireland differs little in many respects from a one-party Marxist state. Behind a multi-party façade, an organized assault is being conducted against traditional Biblical values. The institution of marriage was destroyed in 2015 when the nation, directed by the government, voted overwhelmingly to legalize 'marriage' between two homo-sexuals. With the passage of the Gender Recognition Act in the same year, a man could become a 'woman' in law, and a woman could become a 'man'. Ireland's gender-inversion law is probably more liberal than that of any other country. Just yesterday, May 25<sup>th</sup>, following immense pressure from politicians of all parties, the people of Ireland voted by an astonishing margin to legalize the murder of a significant proportion of their unborn children. And with this draconian Bill, courtesy of the Marxists in Sinn Féin, anyone who tries to uphold the Biblical position on homosexuality will be guilty of a criminal offense and liable to receive a 6-12 month prison sentence.



**Sinn Féin's vision of the modern Irish male.**

If this nasty piece of draft legislation is passed by the Irish parliament, it will make Ireland the most oppressive political regime in western Europe for born-again Christians. Anyone who preaches the Bible as it should be preached will run the risk of committing a criminal offense. Anyone who expounds the Bible as it should be expounded, even in writing, could be charged with promoting ("advertising") conversion therapy. Even if he or she is not advocating a specific provider, the open endorsement of a proscribed service would likely constitute an offense under the proposed legislation.



**The so-called Intersex Flag, designed in 2013 in what its originators call 'hermaphrodite' colors.**

**The blatantly anal symbolism reflects the importance of sodomy in the New World Order.**

## CONCLUSION

Events are developing rapidly. The NWO is deliberately promoting sexual perversion, gender inversion, sodomy and pornography in grand style, all with a view to attacking and destroying Biblical Christianity. Certain countries appear to have been chosen to spearhead this agenda, notably Masonic strongholds like Scotland, Canada, Ireland, New Zealand, and Australia. Scotland has its 'named person' law, which enables a designated public servant to raise with one's son or daughter the possibility that they might be homosexual or that they were born in the wrong body and ought to change their gender. Canada has made it illegal to disseminate literature which is critical of transgenderism or warns of its dangers. The parliament in New Zealand recently displayed the so-called Intersex Flag, the first national parliament to do so. The Australians are making it illegal to give to children any book or toy which implies the recipient is definitely a boy or definitely a girl. All books and toys will be required to pass a gender-neutrality test. And Ireland is leading the way in gender inversion, Bible censorship, and religious intimidation.

This is more than just a 'trend'. It is a deliberate worldwide program of moral subversion, financed by the Elite and driven forward by the cabal of generational Luciferian families that currently control most western nations.

The Irish Dáil and Seanad are filled largely by members of 'royal' bloodlines, the self-appointed ruling dynasties which from time immemorial have worshipped Baal. The same sinister clique set up the shrine to Baal in the center of Dublin in 2003 known as the Millennium Spire. Many of them are secretly transgender.

Regardless of whether or not this Stalinist Bill is passed in its current form, its very existence is proof that Ireland's ruling elite despise Christianity and that they are determined to impose the perversions of the New World Order on a shameless and impenitent population.

---

**"I, even I, am He that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made as grass; and forgettest the LORD thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth...?"**

**– Isaiah 51:12-13**

---

**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
May 26, 2018**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

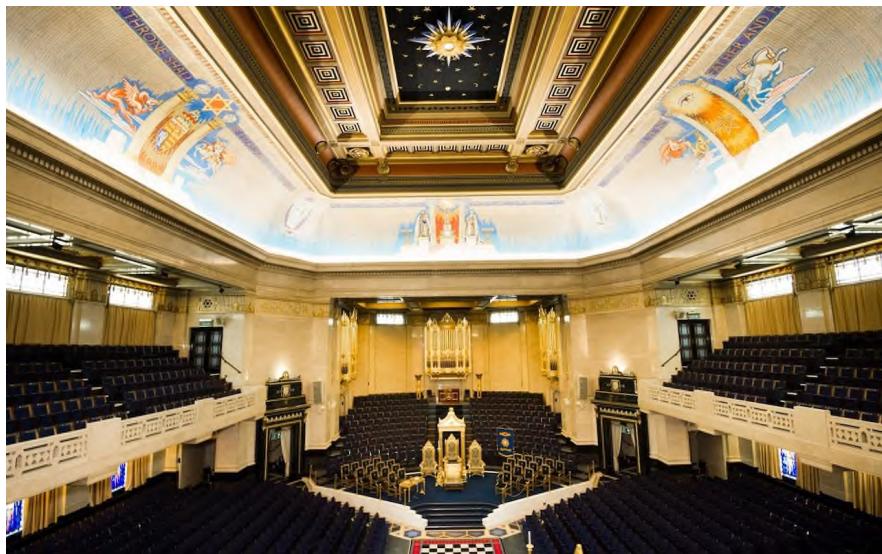
### **Special Notice**

Regular visitors to our website are encouraged to download as many papers as they can for safekeeping and future circulation. They may not always be available.

**Copyright Jeremy James 2018**

# Severe Internet Censorship is Now Imminent

by Jeremy James



The so-called Grand Temple at the Freemasons Hall, Covent Garden, London.

The Elite announced their intention to suppress all critical discussion of the New World Order when, on 7 February, the leaders of Freemasonry in the UK took out full-page ads in the leading national newspapers – *The Times*, *The Guardian*, and *The Telegraph* – to declare that they would no longer tolerate criticism of their fraternity.

Their warning, 'Enough Is Enough', was forceful and direct:

"The United Grand Lodge of England believes that the ongoing gross misrepresentation of its 200,000 plus members is discrimination. Pure and simple. We owe it to our membership to take this stance, they shouldn't have to feel undeservedly stigmatised. No other organisation would stand for this and nor shall we."

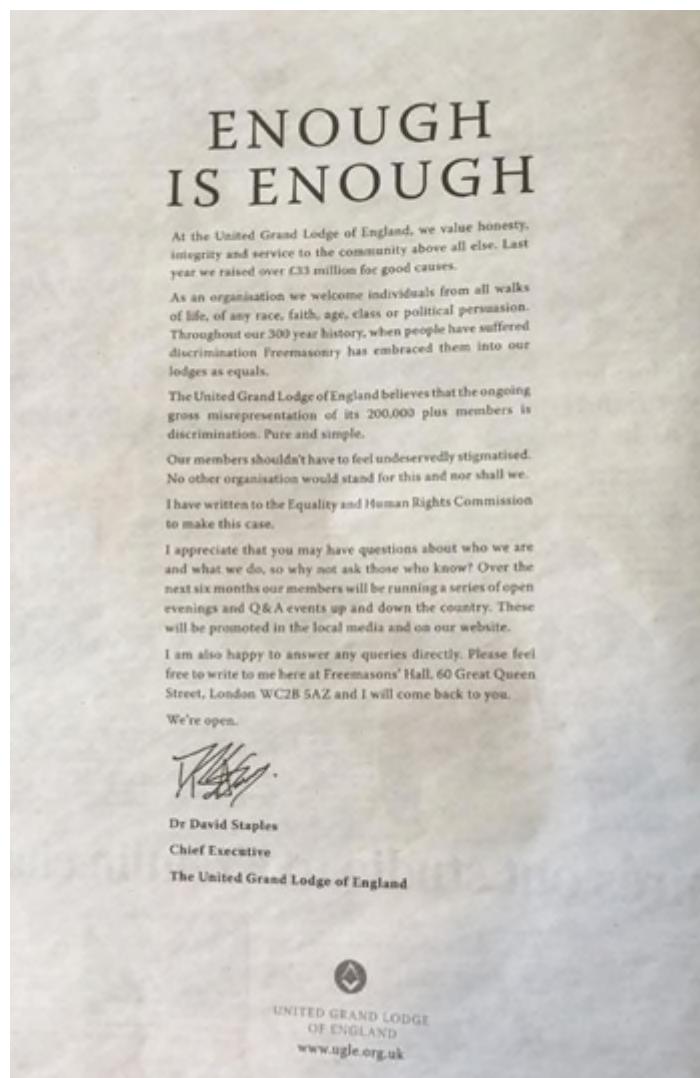
[source: <http://freemasonrytoday.com/ugle-sgc/ugle/enough-is-enough>]

This "nor shall we" warning was a statement of intent, a declaration of war against all who, up to now, have dared to question and expose the wickedness behind Freemasonry and the New World Order. Before long such criticism will be treated as a 'hate crime' and punished accordingly.

The illustrious Masonic lodge known as the European Parliament is now following through with that threat. A Directive dealing with copyright, which has been under discussion in draft form for several years, is fast approaching finalization. During the past year it has been substantially strengthened by the inclusion of draft provisions which, if retained, will impose a draconian regime of Internet censorship across the EU. This in turn will signal the imminent introduction of a similar form of censorship throughout the rest of the world.

## The Death of Free Speech

If this happens – and it appears unstoppable – free speech will be dead. The unfettered exchange of information, views and opinions that has characterized the Internet over the past twenty years or so will come to a sudden and dramatic end. Thereafter all views and opinions that are deemed to conflict with the New World Order and its vision for humanity will be suppressed. A totalitarian system of censorship, supported by sophisticated surveillance software, will ensure that any material, from any source, that happens to make its way onto the Internet highway will be quickly sniffed out and deleted. In fact most of it, as we shall see, will be suppressed before it even gets that far.



Letter published by the United Grand Lodge of England.

## The EU Censorship Manifesto

The basic philosophy behind all of this was set out in a 'Communication' from the European Commission on 28 September, 2017. Under the title ***Tackling Illegal Content Online***, it specified the principal mechanism that would be used to eliminate "illegal content" – which, of course, will embrace any material that the Elite wish to censor or keep from public awareness.

The main elements of the Communication are summarized below:

### **Illegal content**

In it they say that the significant increase in "*illegal content*" that can be accessed online "*raises serious concerns that need forceful and effective replies...the detection and removal of illegal content online represents an urgent challenge..."*"

They signal their intention to target at a later stage online content which, though not strictly illegal, is "*potentially harmful*", such as "*fake news*".

### **Trusted flaggers**

The Communication highlights the role of what it calls "*trusted flaggers*", which it defines as follows: "*The removal of illegal content online happens more quickly and reliably where online platforms put in place mechanisms to facilitate a privileged channel for those notice providers which offer particular expertise in notifying the presence of potentially illegal content on their website. These are so-called "trusted flaggers", specialised entities with specific expertise in identifying illegal content and dedicated structures for detecting and identifying such content online.*" Note the use of "*dedicated structures*", namely software tools which enable these cyber police to track down undesirable content and erase it from the Internet. Their knowledge and expertise will enable "*faster take-down*."

While the Communication frequently refers to terrorist activity and sexual exploitation websites as examples of the content they are aiming at, it also includes "*hate speech*" and "*xenophobic content*". Since hate speech can be construed to cover views and opinions which could offend certain categories or groups – such as humanists, feminists, Freemasons, neopagans, Marxists, atheists, homosexuals, transgenders, or abortionists – the restrictive effect of this provision is very wide-ranging.

The "*trusted flaggers*" will have the power to compel website hosting services to "*remove content upon notification from the trusted flagger without further verifying the legality of the content themselves.*" In other words, these invisible policemen can "*take-down*" whatever content they deem inappropriate and there is nothing the website owner can do about it. An appeal to the hosting service would get nowhere.

### **Filtering and surveillance technology**

Any person can complain about a website to a "trusted flagger" without having to disclose their identity. The "trusted flagger" could then notify the hosting service that a certain URL is in violation of its standards and have the offending material removed immediately. Hosting services will be expected to "act expeditiously to remove or to disable access to the information". The Communication also makes hosting services liable if they permit websites to carry content which they could reasonably have known to be illegal. This in turn will place pressure on hosting services to audit the content of websites on their server. As the Communication states: "...it is in the interest of all parties involved to adopt and implement rapid and reliable procedures for removing and disabling access to illegal information." It also draws particular attention to "the use of automatic detection and filtering technologies [which are] becoming an ever more important tool in the fight against illegal content online. Many large platforms are now making use of some form of matching algorithms, based on a range of technologies, from simple metadata filtering, to hashing and fingerprinting content."

It then goes on to call for the development of suitable surveillance technology for use by website hosting services:

*"The Commission supports further research and innovative approaches going beyond the state of the art with the objective of improving the accuracy of technical means to identify illegal content. It also encourages industry to ensure an effective uptake of innovations which may contribute to increased efficiency and effectiveness of automatic detection procedures."*

There is no doubt that this will quickly become mandatory and that the relevant technology already exists. Hosting services that do not use it will likely be penalized in some manner.

### **Immediate action**

How quickly should the content be taken down? The Communication requires immediate action: "Some voluntary processes such as the Code of Conduct on countering illegal hate speech online have provided indicative targets for removal times, in the case of this Code of Conduct, 24 hours for the majority of cases." The Communication underscores the onus on hosting services to act immediately by stating that "As a general rule, removal deriving from trusted flagger notices should be addressed more quickly." The goal they are aiming for is "fully automated deletion or suspension of content."

## The EU Copyright Directive

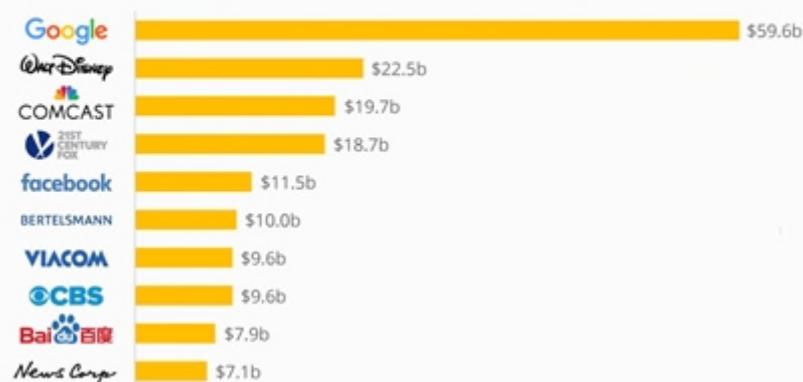
The legislative mechanism by which this manifesto is being implemented in the first instance is the proposed **Directive on Copyright in the Digital Single Market**.

In an open letter dated October 16, 2017, fifty-seven organizations from across Europe dealing with civil liberties, openness, and freedom of speech wrote to the President of the European Commission, Jean-Claude Juncker, and senior European lawmakers expressing their grave concern over certain provisions in the draft Directive. Their letter included the following statements:

"Article 13 of the proposal on Copyright in the Digital Single Market include obligations on internet companies that would be impossible to respect without the imposition of excessive restrictions on citizens' fundamental rights... Article 13 appears to provoke such legal uncertainty that online services will have no other option than to monitor, filter and block EU citizens' communications if they are to have any chance of staying in business... In particular, the requirement to filter content in this way would violate the freedom of expression set out in Article 11 of the Charter of Fundamental Rights.

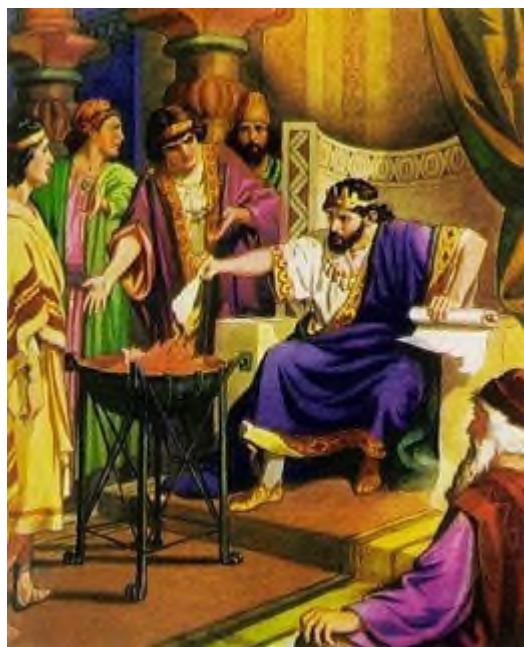
The draft Directive also includes a provision which would require website managers to pay a special copyright fee (a 'link tax') to source websites (copyright holders) simply for the privilege of quoting short snippets of text when giving a link to the original news article. The link tax would be an inalienable right, meaning that the source website – mostly news corporations and press agencies – would be unable to waive the fee even if it wanted to.

**The World's Largest Media Companies**  
Media revenue of the world's largest media owners\* (as of financial year 2014)



This Directive is heavily biased in favor of big news corporations, for whom such fees would be a minor inconvenience. For smaller websites the link tax could constitute a prohibitive burden and would make it impossible for many to continue in operation. Even a small blog would be affected by this measure.

### King Jehoiakim burns Jeremiah's scroll



"And it came to pass, that when Jehudi had read three or four leaves, he [i.e. King Jehoiakim] cut it with the penknife, and cast it into the fire that was on the hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that was on the hearth. Yet they were not afraid, nor rent their garments, neither the king, nor any of his servants that heard all these words. Nevertheless Elnathan and Delaiah and Gemariah had made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll: but he would not hear them... Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, after that the king had burned the roll, and the words which Baruch wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah, saying, Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jehoiakim the king of Judah hath burned."

- Jeremiah 36:23-28

In its examination of the draft Directive and other related documentation issued by the EU Commission, the Electronic Frontier Foundation stated: "If we lose the battle against the use of upload filters for copyright, we'll soon see a push for a similar mandate on platforms to filter other types of content, beginning with ill-defined "hate speech" and terrorist content, and ending who knows where." [October 16, 2017]. Yes indeed, who knows where?

## CONCLUSION

This is by far and away the greatest threat ever directed at the Internet. It will impose a sweeping system of censorship, supported by sophisticated surveillance software, that will cripple free speech and silence anyone who dares to question the New World Order. A network of 'trusted flaggers' (censors) will be established to hunt down any online content that might possibly offend the ruling Elite. After all, "Enough is Enough" according to the London Masonic fraternity, and further dissent will not be tolerated.

Website hosting services will be compelled to assist in this clean-up operation or suffer penalties, as yet unspecified, if they fail to do so. Non-commercial websites will be unable to report and comment on news and current affairs, giving links and quotations, without paying for the privilege in the form of a prohibitive 'link tax'. Online content that cannot be declared illegal under copyright law will instead be described as 'hate speech' or 'fake news' and banned accordingly. This 'take-down' will be carried out with such speed that few members of the public will realize that a draconian system of censorship is actually in place.

The European Police State is about to be rolled out. Totalitarian regimes always stamp out free speech before taking more oppressive action against a target population.



## Worldwide implications

It is important to understand that the European censorship regime will only be effective if it is implemented on a worldwide basis. There is no point in censoring material distributed through an Internet platform based in Europe if the same material can be uploaded to a platform based elsewhere, such as the US or Canada. This can only mean that the Elite are planning to impose the same regime everywhere, very likely within a short period of time. The European Police State is therefore a prelude to one that covers the face of our flat, stationary earth. [When this nasty system is in place, online material discussing our flat, stationary earth and the hoax known as 'outer space' will be suppressed as fake news. This is exactly the kind of information they want to 'take down', while sites marketing child pornography will continue to flourish.]

George Orwell was struck by the complacency of the British public in the years leading up to World War II. Despite many strong indications that Germany was preparing for an all-out European war, they could not bring themselves to accept that such a calamity could come so soon after World War I. As Orwell put it: "Only in the English-speaking countries was it fashionable to believe, right up to the outbreak of the war, that Hitler was an unimportant lunatic and the German tanks made of cardboard." (published August, 1941).

The pastors and elders of the church in the English-speaking world today are just as blind – wilfully blind – to the horror of what is unfolding. Christ asked us to "Watch!", to pay close attention to world events as the end time approached, but these people are fast asleep. At what point will they wake up and take notice?



## Abortion and Censorship

Last week the people of Ireland approved the introduction of legislation that would allow an unborn child of three months to be murdered in the womb, simply on the grounds that the mother did not want to give birth to the child. They did this knowing that the government would also legislate for late-term abortions – up to six months – on vaguely specified mental health grounds. During the lead-up to this hideous event church leaders in Ireland did virtually nothing to alert the public to the catastrophic spiritual consequences of what they were about to do.

There were no street protests, no public displays of anger, no revulsion at the prospect that thousands of innocent children would be killed for convenience. They did not appoint church teams with experienced leaders to promote the pro-life position in their local communities. They refused to preach God's Word on this issue, preferring instead to frame their pallid reservations in the language of the UN and human rights. They did not take out ads in the press. They didn't even bother to produce posters and leaflets which set out the Biblical position or refute the many disgraceful lies told by the government and repeated ad nauseum in the media. In short, with a few notable exceptions, the preachers and pastors of Ireland did nothing to oppose the wickedness of abortion. (We can be grateful for the tiny groups of believers here and there who, despite the appalling lack of leadership, went forth diligently, day after day and week after week, to canvass voters who had not yet made up their minds.)



### **The Freemasons of Westminster**

Never in history has a nation voted to murder a sizeable proportion of its own children. The British Elite must feel a little peeved that Ireland has, in this matter at least, surpassed them in wickedness. Perhaps this is why, later this afternoon, the House of Commons will debate for three hours a motion to repeal sections of the 1861 Offences Against the Person Act, which criminalized abortion. This ceased to be a criminal offense under the 1967 Abortion Act in England, Scotland and Wales, but still continues to be an offense in Northern Ireland (the six counties of Ulster which constitute part of the United Kingdom).

The Elite could have embarked on a campaign of disinformation and deceitful propaganda in N Ireland, similar to the one employed in the Republic, with a view to persuading the majority of voters in that part of the UK that abortion was a human right and a woman's choice. But that would have taken a few years. They are clearly anxious to press ahead as quickly as possible with their Luciferian agenda and are prepared to deny the Northern Irish electorate any say in the matter. Instead of introducing fresh legislation to facilitate abortion, akin to the 1967 Act, they can simply repeal the legislation which made it a criminal offense in the first place.

The people of N Ireland have kept out abortion for far too long. The Masonic 'Angel of Light' is not pleased. Enough is enough. The lambskin luminaries in Westminster seem determined to call a halt to their impertinence.

If the Elite can do something like this, riding roughshod over a self-governing province and threaten to thrust aside a law which has protected its people since 1861, then their cynical suppression of free speech across Europe should hardly come as a shock to anyone.

These rebellious people will no longer tolerate a Biblical point of view.

**- SPECIAL REQUEST -**

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may only be obtained via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **[jeremypauljames@gmail.com](mailto:jeremypauljames@gmail.com)**. A name is not required, just an email address.

---

**Jeremy James**

**Ireland**

**June 5, 2018**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2018**

# Weasel Words and the Art of Lying to Mankind

by Jeremy James



Re-enactment in 1994 of the Magdeburg Sphere experiment of 1662

In the KJV translation of Romans 1:18 – "For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness" – the word "hold" means to *hold back* or *suppress*.

An ultra-rich Elite has for decades exercised a stranglehold over science and the media. In their pursuit of greater control over mankind they are deliberately suppressing the truth about God and His wonderful creation. This is especially true of cosmology. They are working on the principle that the less we know about creation and our flat, stationary earth, the less we are inclined to know our Creator.

Even television programs like 'Life on Earth' and similar documentaries narrated by David Attenborough, which present the wonders of the natural world in admirable detail, are designed primarily to deny God. They do this by predicated everything on the false theory of Evolution.

## The Great Blasphemer

It is doubtful whether anyone on earth today has blasphemed God as frequently or as ardently as Mr Attenborough. He points again and again to a remarkable animal or bird species in its natural habitat and then dismisses its existence as a mere accident. What God intended as tangible evidence of His mercy and love is used instead by the BBC to promote the nihilism and atheism that sap the spiritual vitality of mankind and make it easier for the Elite to bring about a New World Order.



**David Attenborough and friend.**

### **'Mother Nature'**

Attenborough often refers to 'Nature' or 'Mother Nature' in a casual way, as though there existed a being other than God who lovingly oversaw the emergence of the world we see around us. Her gentle intervention, we are led to believe, implies a measure of intelligence and maternal concern in the random, mechanical process of Evolution. Often 'she' is designated simply by the word 'Nature', the kindly Gaia whose subtle ministrations are hampered only by the presence of man. Textbooks on botany, biology and zoology reinforce this perception, as though a life-giving essence called 'Nature' embraced the earth.

All of this is paganism, of course. But it is paganism in a disguised form, where weasel words are used to put across ideas that we would otherwise reject. And they work. Most college students would be shocked if they were told there is no such thing as 'Nature'! Even Bible-believing Christians might find this proposition unsettling. What do you mean, "no such thing"? Surely Nature is all around us? But that is exactly the point. Nature is **not** all around us. Rather, we live in the world that God created. The world that *God* created is all around us.

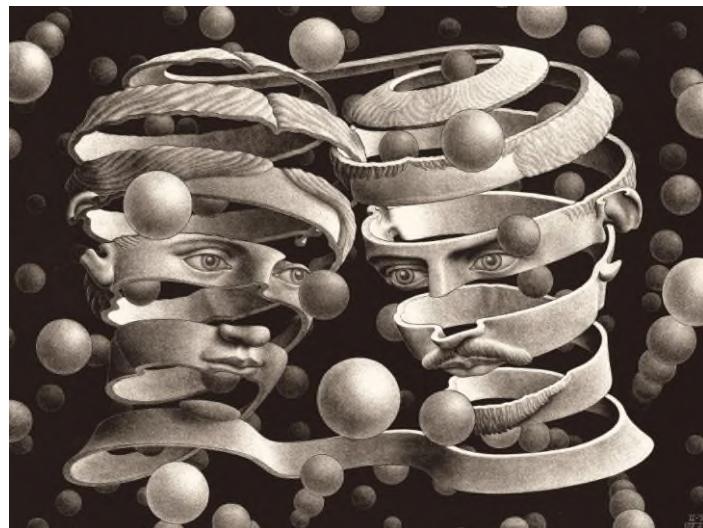
His wonderful laws continue to regulate and sustain our existence. We can certainly speak of this as the *natural* world, but the entity known as 'Nature' or 'Mother Nature' does not exist. She (or it) is purely fictional. The Elite want us to give to this imaginary being some, if not all, of the glory that is due only to God.

This is how weasel words work. They take truth and twist it in some manner, or they suppress it by pretending to convey something of substance. They are more than just clichés or slogans, but a potent means of shaping the way we think.

## Concepts designed to mock and pervert God's Creation

*Relativity* is a very good example of this. It was unknown a hundred years ago, but today it is treated as an indispensable concept in several unrelated disciplines. But what does it mean? It is simply a neat way of saying that nothing is absolutely true – which makes it one of the most weasel-like of all weasel words. The Elite love this word, and others like it, such as *contextual*, because it enables them to indulge in their favorite pastime, namely mocking the world that God created and the moral order that He established.

*Evolution* is another potent weasel word. Nothing is really what it seems, according to this concept, but is constantly changing. Imperceptible adjustments are continually occurring inside everything, both animate and inanimate. Not only are all living creatures evolving, but so too are the sun, moon and stars. Even humans are evolving, moving gradually into a higher state of consciousness. One day the entire universe will reach the Omega Point where matter itself will attain self-awareness and man will become a god.



**Evolution and Relativity are designed  
to mock and distort God's creation.**

As you can see, an entire philosophy can be spun from just a few weasel words. Relativity and Evolution are two of the most destructive lies of the past hundred years. They mock God's unchanging truth and replace it with pseudo-scientific hypotheses which paralyze our critical faculties and make the most absurd ideas seem reasonable.

## **Transformation**

The weasel word *transformation* is often used in place of *evolution* to instil the idea that wonderful changes would take place if only one had the courage to take the bold step and join the new organization, church, movement, party, or whatever. For example the cult sometimes known as the New Apostolic Reformation – founded by C Peter Wagner, among others – makes frequent use of this term. All kinds of delectable scenarios can be made to seem attainable through repeated use of this magical word. (See our paper on magical thinking - #147).

## ***Sustainability***

The Elite have since come up with another weasel word to justify their draconian plan to control our 'environment' – namely the world that God created. The word is *sustainability*. Just about any human activity has as 'impact' on the environment, they say, and all 'impacts' have effects that need to be controlled. They promote such foolishness as "the butterfly effect" and "the hundredth monkey" to create the impression that even the smallest change can have far-reaching implications for the world as a whole. They allege that there are now so many people on the 'planet' that long-term social engineering is imperative, otherwise the impact of a seemingly innocent activity could spiral out of control and damage our environment.

The only way to deal with this supposed threat is to ensure that all human enterprise conforms with the principle of *sustainability*. Whether or not a program or activity is sustainable will be decided by a team of experts. In short, a proxy appointed by the state.

At the moment the UN is the main purveyor of this philosophy, using Agenda 21 and Agenda 2030 to impose all kinds of rules and regulations on mankind. These controls and restrictions are being used to drive people off the land, to limit crop output, to tax or limit water usage, to restrict travel, to control mineral rights, and to create so many taxes and red tape, not to mention associated fines and penalties, that the rural population will be greatly reduced. Once they are herded into cities, the masses will be easier to control.



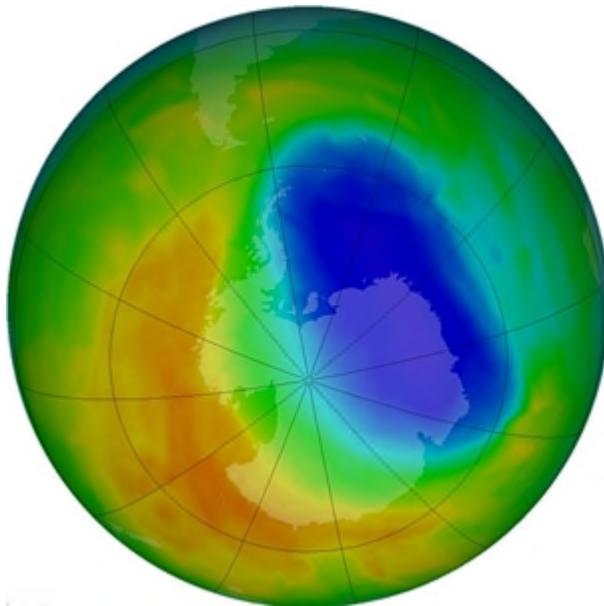
A weasel word like *sustainability* lends greater credibility to false scientific theories, in particular the notion of global warming. If the earth's atmosphere is getting warmer, and if this is caused mainly by human activity, then the principle of sustainability can be brought into play. Any activity that causes global warming must be controlled.

The Elite are promoting this false scientific theory since it enables them to impose punitive greenhouse-gas emission targets on selected countries and curtail their industrial development.

## The 'Ozone Layer'

A few years ago they claimed that a huge hole had opened in the ozone layer above the Antarctic. This allegedly closed after CFCs were banned. The great advantage with a hole over the Antarctic was that its existence could not be independently verified – all civilian travel south of the 60th parallel is banned under a UN treaty which came into force in 1961. (We will ignore the fact that a continent known as the Antarctic could not exist on a flat, stationary earth.) The ban on CFCs enabled the Elite to confirm that industrial controls, such as gas emission standards, could be imposed on a worldwide basis. It also helped to condition the masses to accept the imposition of further output restrictions in the future.

If we step back for a moment we will see that, in our example, we had a weasel word (*sustainability*) working alongside a false scientific theory (*global warming*) to address a bogus problem (the alleged ozone hole) to produce a bogus solution (banning an industrial gas). It is through the use of well-crafted lies of this kind that the Elite are able to shape and control human behavior.



The alleged hole in the ozone layer [NASA chart]

## Global Warming is a hoax

How do we know that global warming is a hoax? Firstly, if it did exist, it cannot have a human cause since major changes in atmospheric temperatures have occurred in the past when human industrial activity was virtually nil. These include the Medieval Maximum and the Maunder Minimum, both of which lasted over two hundred years.

The principal 'greenhouse gas' is water vapour – cloud cover – over which we have no control. The impact of all other greenhouse gases combined is vastly less than the impact of water vapour. Furthermore, these alleged greenhouse gases are produced in far great quantities through sporadic volcanic activity, including undersea volcanic vents, than by industrial production.

Finally, the statistics on recent global warming have been disputed by many qualified scientists, men and women of integrity who are invariably ignored by the media. In any event, the statistics, if they existed, could only be understood in causal terms by feeding them into a model that accurately simulated the many factors that affect the average temperature of the atmosphere – but no such model exists.

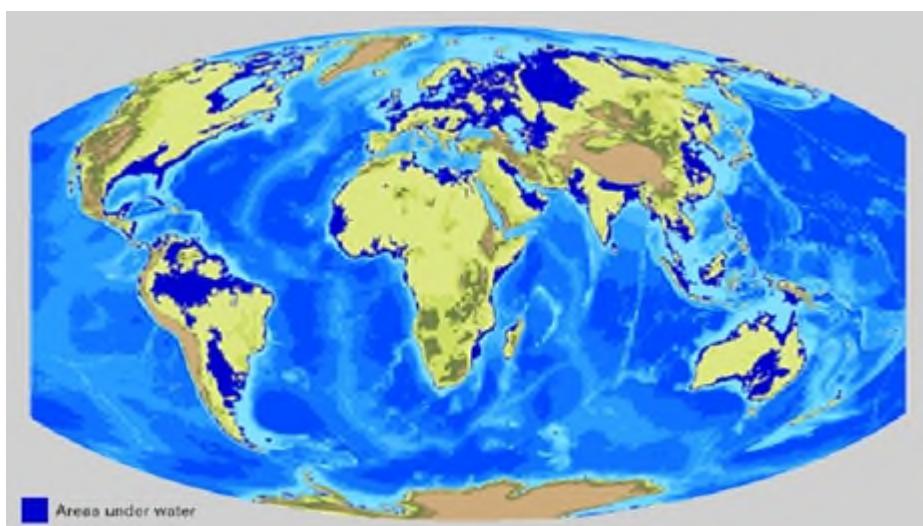
The Word of God also tells us that global warming is impossible. If it were to occur in the manner described by the Elite, sea levels would rise and islands would disappear. Many major cities situated along the coastline would be washed away and the contours of many countries would be radically altered. Graphic illustrations of this, including maps of the geographical areas likely to disappear first, have been reproduced in newspapers and magazines around the world. But they conflict with God's Word:

**"Fear ye not me? saith the LORD: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it: and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it?" – Jeremiah 5:22**

When the LORD says something is governed by a "perpetual decree" we can be certain that there is not a single thing mankind can do to change it!

### **Scare tactics**

The following chart is typical of the scare tactics being used:



**Chart published by *The Independent* [UK], 23 April 2016**

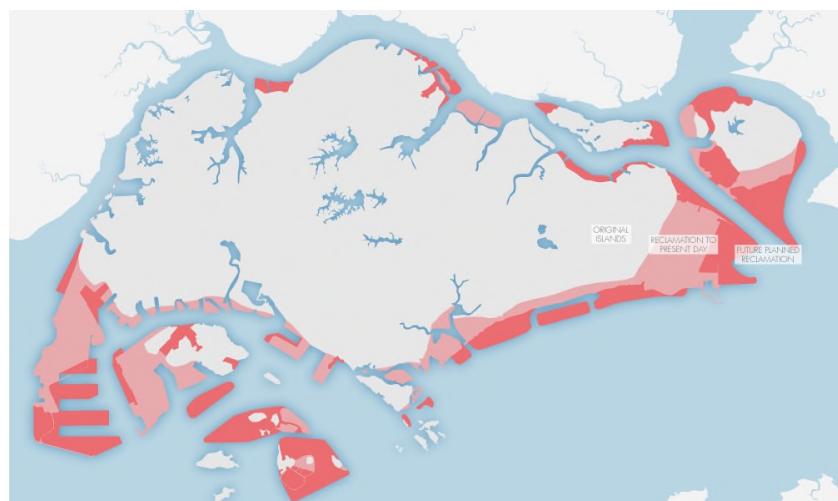
Such an outcome would be devastating, but it will never happen. We know this because the Word of God has promised that it will never happen! -

**"And I, behold, I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you; And with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth. And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth."** – Genesis 9:9-11

It pleases Satan and his earthly servants to mock God's Word and raise the prospect of massive worldwide flooding using phony science. This passage alone tells us that global warming is a lie since it rules out the very scenario that this bogus theory predicts.

## **Disappearing Islands**

So, if they are to keep this illusion alive, the Elite must find ways to convince the sceptics. They already have one under way – disappearing islands. Many small islands around Indonesia have disappeared over the past decade. None were of sufficient size to attract media attention, but larger islands will likely disappear in the years ahead. Such an event would convince many that the polar icecaps are melting and that the sea level is rising. Even if this phenomenon was confined to south-east Asia, it would provide what many would consider incontrovertible proof of global warming.



**Singapore Expansion**  
Pink areas illustrate the land created up to 2013.  
Red areas illustrate planned future expansion.

But why are the islands disappearing, and why will more disappear in the future? The reason is sand, the largest traded commodity in the world. All readily accessible sand, suitable for construction, has been used up. This has forced the building industry to find alternative sources.

Desert sand is unsuitable since its particles are too polished for construction purposes. Alluvial (river) and marine sand is superior since its sharp, gritty contours bind better with cement and gravel. China and other Asian countries are undertaking numerous construction projects which consume massive volumes of sand. Much of this is being secretly extracted from the ocean floor off Indonesia and Vietnam by huge dredgers and shipped in super-size tankers to their destination. The displacement which this causes in the ocean floor is off-set by the leaching of sand from nearby islands. So, even if the dredging takes places many miles from an island, the submarine movement of sand, which takes place over a very wide area, will eat into its foundations.

Singapore is set to become one of the most important cities in the New World Order, serving as a major financial hub for the entire Asian arena and co-ordinating trade and partnership in the Chinese sphere of influence. However, it is an island and can only expand by extending its land mass. It has been doing this for decades by importing prodigious quantities of sand. As a result, according to one source, its total area has been increased by almost 20 percent.



**Dredger transferring sand to a super-tanker.**

Global warming will take the blame for the damage caused by extensive sand removal from the ocean floor. We know this is the case since it has happened already. When a dredging operation in Vietnam in 2015 caused serious coastal erosion, the government authorities blamed "climate change" (*Thanh Nien News*, 9 December 2015). Hundreds of thousands of tons of sand were removed at a cost of less than \$1 a ton.

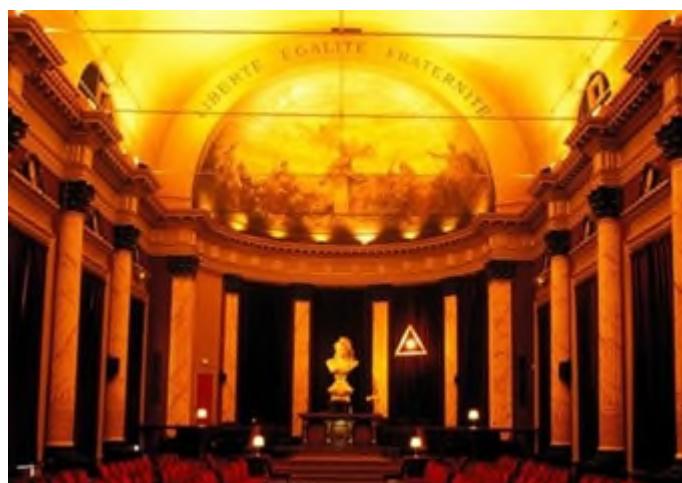
We cite this example merely to show how the New World Order will focus the blame for environmental damage on climate change. From their point of view it will have a double benefit, allowing them to furnish the public with seemingly conclusive evidence that global warming is accelerating and, at the same time, to extract large quantities of minerals and other commodities from the earth without any regard to the consequences.

## The French Revolution

Weasel words have been around for longer than we think. The French Revolution gained popular support from the many false promises embedded in the slogan, 'Liberté, Égalité, Fraternité' (Liberty, Equality, Fraternity). This continues to be used today as the national motto of France. But what does it mean? We get a clue to its real meaning when we realize that it is also the motto of the Grand Orient (French Freemasonry).

To the average citizen they denote freedom from tyranny, equal treatment for all, and recognition that we are all brothers. But in practice no one ever knows for sure. It is used in various ways to induce the public to accept whatever political program is on offer. After all, if it promises *liberté*, *égalité*, and *fraternité*, then it must be a good thing.

In reality it is an Illuminati slogan, which explains why it is the motto of French Freemasonry. The Liberté in question is freedom from the so-called tyranny of God; the Égalité they have in mind is equality before God; and the Fraternité envisaged is the brotherhood of enlightened men who control their own destiny, without reference to the will of God. It is really a blasphemous chant, a defiant rejection of the order established by God. Lucifer was the first one to use it when he claimed to have freed himself from God's authority ('Liberté'), when he claimed to have equal standing before God (Égalité'), and when he rallied his army of rebellious angels around him – his infernal fraternity.



The motto of the Grand Orient, *Liberté, Égalité, Fraternité*, displayed at its Temple in Paris.

## Outer Space

Since so many lies start with weasel words, it pays to learn how to recognize them. We can think of a weasel word as a thread that's tied to a cord, and the cord has many insidious ideas attached; and when we pull on the cord we find it's tied to something even heavier, a rope supporting an entire philosophy.

Let's take a word which denotes an immense reality and see how well it passes the weasel test. The word or term we have chosen is "outer space".

What does it mean? Forget for a moment what you have been told and ask yourself what you understand by the term. Just how specific and tangible is it? What evidence have you ever been given to convince you that it refers to something real?

*Outer space* is no different from words like *evolution* and *relativity*. It is meant to denote a cosmological reality, a void so vast that we cannot even visualize it in our imagination; it is also a near perfect vacuum, with a few bits of matter strewn here and there; and it is so cold that no life form of any kind could survive there. In fact it is so large than it constitutes by volume more than 99.999 percent of the universe that God created. What is more, it is expanding at the speed of light so that, with each passing day, the actual amount of 'stuff' or matter that God created becomes smaller and smaller in the vastness of this ever-expanding vacuum.

### **The power of a vacuum**

A vacuum is as close as we get on earth to something that conflicts fundamentally with the fruitfulness and mercy of God. This may be why it is so hard to make one. Anyone who has tried to create a vacuum in a science lab will know what we mean. The natural laws of our world resist a vacuum with remarkable tenacity. As the proverb says, 'Nature abhors a vacuum.' So why would God create a universe that consisted almost exclusively of a vacuum? And how could the atmosphere above the earth possibly survive the voracious pull of this supposed vacuum? The whole idea is absurd.



**The original Magdeburg hemispheres and Von Guericke's vacuum pump in the Deutsches Museum, Munich, Germany**

In 1657, Otto Von Guericke, a German aristocrat, held a widely acclaimed public demonstration in the town of Magdeburg. He used a special pump to extract the air from two adjoining metal hemispheres which were not otherwise connected. The resulting vacuum held the two parts together so tightly that a team of horses was unable to pull them apart. The townsfolk were stunned.



It is almost as if *outer space* was a term designed to mock God's creation. It could even qualify as a description of hell. See Jude 1:13, which speaks of "**wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness forever**", and 2 Peter 2:17 – "**These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved forever.**" So *outer space*, which the scientists at NASA envisage as a possible future home for mankind, is really no different from hell.

Isn't that exactly what Satan has planned for all who are made in the image and likeness of God?

As weasel words go, the term *outer space* may prove to be the most dangerous of all. The moment a person thinks he knows what it means, he is automatically exposed to the entire menagerie of fantastic concepts and cosmic entities that go with it. It is like a Trojan virus, a tiny piece of malware that gets into your computer and opens the door to a tumultuous flood of destructive material.

Bible-believing Christians should grab this weasel word and shake it really hard. They should take it apart and inspect it with true Biblical discernment. Given all that we know about Satan and his ways, his incredibly clever lies, and his intense hatred of mankind, it should be easy to see why he would want to invent a term like *outer space*.

Would you give a thief the key to your front door? Then why accept from Satan a concept which, the instant you believe it, your entire universe is turned upside down? If the concept is false – and it is – then you have given him the right to poison your mind with science fiction until you leave this world.

## CONCLUSION

If pastors and preachers were to read and believe – sincerely believe – the cosmology of the Bible, they would be able to see that *outer space* is a lie [See the many verses given in **Appendix A**]. They would also be able to see just how dangerous this lie really is and how much harm it is doing to the church. The Word of God tells us that "**the invisible things of Him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even His eternal power and Godhead**" (Romans 1:20). Again and again we are urged to proclaim His wondrous works. Again and again the Holy Spirit places before us as evidence of God's sovereignty the staggering beauty and variety of the world He has created. So why do we accept – so blindly and so foolishly – a concept which grossly blasphemes our wonderful Creator by portraying His creation as a vast cavern of chaos and darkness?

The Word of God teaches that the earth is both flat and stationary. The Freemasons at NASA teach something entirely different. Whom do you believe?

**"...yea, let God be true, but every man a liar" – Romans 3:4**

---

**Jeremy James**

**Ireland**

**June 17, 2018**

**- SPECIAL REQUEST -**

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **[jeremypauljames@gmail.com](mailto:jeremypauljames@gmail.com)**. A name is not required, just an email address.

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2018**

## APPENDIX A

### Passages in the Bible relating to Cosmology

#### Categories

- 1. The foundations of the earth**
- 2. The waters above**
- 3. The waters below**
- 4. The firmament**
- 5. The non-movement of the earth**
- 6. The stretching-out of the heavens**
- 7. The flat, stretched-out earth**
- 8. The movement of the sun**
- 9. The self-luminous moon**
- 10. The fixed stars and the "wandering" stars**
- 11. Geocentric spatial relations**
- 12. The impossibility of space travel**

#### 1. The foundations of the earth

"...for the pillars of the earth are the LORD'S, and he hath set the world upon them."  
– 1 Samuel 2:8.

"Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble." – Job 9:6

"Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding."  
– Job 38:4.

"Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof" – Job 38:6.

"The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I bear up the pillars of it."  
– Psalm 75:3

"Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands."  
– Psalm 102:25.

"Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever."  
– Psalm 104:5.

"The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens." – Proverbs 3:19.

"...for the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth do shake." – Isaiah 24:18

"Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not understood from the foundations of the earth?" – Isaiah 40:21.

"Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: when I call unto them, they stand up together." – Isaiah 48:13.

"And forgettest the LORD thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth." – Isaiah 51:13.

"Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts is his name: If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever. Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD." – Jeremiah 31:35-37

"...the LORD, which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth." – Zechariah 12:1.

"And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands." – Hebrews 1:10.

## 2. The waters above

"And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters." – Genesis 1:6

"And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so."  
– Genesis 1:7

"He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies." – Psalm 18:11

"Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters" – Psalm 104:3

"Praise him, ye heavens of heavens, and ye waters that be above the heavens."  
– Psalm 148:4

"Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell?"

– Proverbs 30:4

[This is a reference to Christ in the Old Testament and his participation in the work of Creation. The "binding of the waters" would seem to refer to the firmament and its role in restraining the waters above.]

"When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures." – Jeremiah 51:16

### **3. The waters below**

"He hath compassed the waters with bounds, until the day and night come to an end."

– Job 26:10

"Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth?"

– Job 38:16

"He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: he layeth up the depth in storehouses."

– Psalm 33:7

"When there were no depths, I was brought forth, when there were no fountains abounding with water." – Proverbs 8:24

"When he prepared the heavens, I was there: when he set a compass upon the face of the depth: When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep: When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of the earth: Then I was by him, as one brought up with him: and I was daily his delight, rejoicing always before him; Rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and my delights were with the sons of men." – Proverbs 8:27-31

"Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters."

– Revelation 14:7

### **4. The firmament**

"And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters." – Genesis 1:6

"And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so."

– Genesis 1:7

"And God called the firmament Heaven." – Genesis 1:8

"And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years: And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so... And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth" – Genesis 1:14-15, 17

"Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold the height of the stars, how high they are! And thou sayest, How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud? Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven." – Job 22:12-14

[If we take "circuit" (*chuwg*) to mean compass or circle, then this passage may be referring to the circularity of the firmament.]

"Hast thou with him spread out the sky, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass?" – Job 37:18

"The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork."  
– Psalm 19:1

"Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters" – Psalm 104:3

"Praise ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power."  
– Psalm 150:1

"It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in." – Isaiah 40:22.

[The circle here is likely a reference to the vault above the earth. The inhabitants of the earth dwell beneath a great vault that stretches over them like a tent.]

"And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above. And under the firmament were their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies. And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings. And there was a voice from the firmament that was over their heads, when they stood, and had let down their wings. And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it." – Ezekiel 1:22-26

"Then I looked, and, behold, in the firmament that was above the head of the cherubims there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne."  
– Ezekiel 10:1

"And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever." – Daniel 12:3

## 5. The non-movement of the earth [*except in judgment*]

"Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved."  
– 1 Chronicles 16:30.

"Let all the earth fear the LORD: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him. For he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast." – Psalm 33:8-9

[Barnes would translate verse 9 as follows: "For he spake, and it was; he commanded and it stood forth."]

"And he built his sanctuary like high palaces, like the earth which he hath established for ever."  
– Psalm 78:69.

[The word "palaces" does not appear in the Hebrew. The first part should probably read "And he built his sanctuary on high..." He also built it like the earth which he had established forever. The Hebrew word here for "established" is *yacad*, meaning 'to lay a foundation.]

"The LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself: the world also is established [*yacad*], that it cannot be moved." – Psalm 93:1

"Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever."  
– Psalm 104:5.

[The original Hebrew word for 'removed' in this verse is *mowt*, meaning (per Strong's H4131) "to slip, shake, fall" or, per Gesenius, "to totter, to shake".]

"Thy faithfulness is unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it abideth." – Psalm 119:90

[The original Hebrew word for "abideth" in this verse is *amad*, meaning (per Gesenius) "to stand firm, to remain, to endure".]

"Thus saith the LORD, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool:"  
– Isaiah 66:1

"We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth sitteth still, and is at rest." – Zechariah 1:11

"Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool." – Acts 7:49

[Since a throne remains in the same location, these last two verses show that the earth does not move. Also, as regards comparative size, the earth lies stationary beneath the third heaven as a footstool lies fixed beneath a throne. Therefore it cannot be a tiny speck in the vast depths of space as modern astronomy alleges.]

### **The earth moves only in times of judgment**

"Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble." – Job 9:6

"The LORD reigneth; let the people tremble: he sitteth between the cherubims; let the earth be moved." – Psalm 99:1

"And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth." – Isaiah 2:19 (and 2:21)

"Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger." – Isaiah 13:13

"The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly. The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again." – Isaiah 24:19-20

[The original Hebrew word for cottage in this verse is *meluwnah*, which can mean (per Gesenius) "a suspended bed" or hammock.]

### **6. The stretching-out of the heavens**

"Which alone spreadeth out the heavens..." – Job 9:8

"He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing." – Job 26:7.

"Hast thou with him spread out the sky, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass?" – Job 37:18

"Bless the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty. Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain." – Psalm 104:1-2.

"And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree." – Isaiah 34:4

"It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in." – Isaiah 40:22.

[The original Hebrew word for circle in this verse is *chuwg*, which Strong [H2329] defines as a "circle, circuit, compass". Elsewhere (22:18) Isaiah used the Hebrew word *duwr* to mean "ball" (sphere), so he is unlikely to be referring in this passage to a ball or sphere.]

"Thus saith God the LORD, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:" – Isaiah 42:5

[Both the heavens and the earth are "stretched out." According to Gesenius the original Hebrew word for "spread forth" in this verse – *raqa* – means "to spread out by beating." Elsewhere (34:4) the heavens are referred to as a scroll. In one case the action is akin to the unrolling of a parchment (and its subsequent rolling together), while in the other it is akin to the flattening out of a sheet of metal by hammering.]

"I am the LORD that maketh all things; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself" – Isaiah 44:24

"I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded." – Isaiah 45:12

"Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: when I call unto them, they stand up together." – Isaiah 48:13

"And forgettest the LORD thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth..." – Isaiah 51:13

"He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion." – Jeremiah 10:12 (See also Jeremiah 51:15)

## 7. The flat, stretched-out earth

"Hast thou perceived the breadth (*rachab*) of the earth? declare if thou knowest it all." – Job 38:18

"He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing." – Job 26:7

"For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him. As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us." – Psalm 103:11-12

[This must surely refer to a flat earth, where east and west never meet.]

"To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy endureth forever." – Psalm 136:6

"And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth."

– Isaiah 11:12

"Thus saith God the LORD, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:" – Isaiah 42:5

"I am the LORD that maketh all things; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself" – Isaiah 44:24

"The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth" – Daniel 4:11

"Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them" – Matthew 4:8

"And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time." – Luke 4:5

"And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them." – Revelation 20:9

[Both the Hebrew word for "breadth" in Job 38:18 (*rachab* – Strong's 7338) and the Greek word for "breadth" in this verse (*platos* – Strong's 4114) mean breadth in exactly the same sense that we use the term today, similar to "width" and "broad place" (Strong). This indicates a flat surface, not a curved one.]

## 8. The movement of the sun

"Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon. And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is not this written in the book of Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day." – Joshua 10:12-13

[Note that Joshua orders the sun and the moon to stand still, not the earth and the moon.]

"So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but let them that love him be as the sun when he goeth forth in his might." – Judges 5:31

"Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars." – Job 9:7

[In this verse Job illustrates the awesome power of God by showing that He can cause the sun to stop moving and prevent the stars from giving their light.]

"The heavens declare the glory of God... In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun, which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race. His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof." – Psalm 19:1, 4-6

"He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun knoweth his going down."  
– Psalm 104:19

[The sun cannot reasonably be said to know its going down if it is not in real motion.]

"The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hastens to his place where he arose." – Ecclesiastes 1:5

"For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine." – Isaiah 13:10

"Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun dial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down." – Isaiah 38:8

"And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day" – Amos 8:9

"The sun and moon stood still in their habitation." – Habakkuk 3:11

[The prophet records that the sun and the moon stood still, not the earth and the moon.]

## 9. The self-luminous moon

"And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also." – Genesis 1:16

"And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things put forth by the moon..." – Deuteronomy 33:14

"If I beheld the sun when it shined, or the moon walking in brightness" – Job 31:26

"He appointed the moon for seasons..." – Psalm 104:19

"The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth forever." – Psalm 136:9

"For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine." – Isaiah 13:10

"Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and before his ancients gloriously."

– Isaiah 24:23

"Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound." – Isaiah 30:26

"The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory." – Isaiah 60:19

"Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night" – Jeremiah 31:35

"And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light."

– Ezekiel 32:7

"Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light" – Matthew 24:29

"There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory." – 1 Corinthians 15:41

"... and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood"  
– Revelation 6:12

"And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof." – Revelation 21:23

## **10. The fixed stars and the "wandering" stars**

"And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years: And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so. And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also. And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth. And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good." – Genesis 1:14-18

"They fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against Sisera."

– Judges 5:20

"Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold the height of the stars, how high they are! And thou sayest, How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud? Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven." – Job 22:12-14

"The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth for ever." – Psalm 136:9

"He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names." – Psalm 147:4

"For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine." – Isaiah 13:10

"And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree." – Isaiah 34:4

"Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things, that bringeth out their host by number: he calleth them all by names by the greatness of his might, for that he is strong in power; not one faileth." – Isaiah 40:26

"I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded." – Isaiah 45:12

"The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:" – Joel 2:10

"Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken" – Matthew 24:29

"And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring" – Luke 21:25

"There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory." – 1 Corinthians 15:41

"Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever." – Jude 1:13

"And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places." – Revelation 6:14

"And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise."

– Revelation 8:14

"And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth" – Revelation 12:4

[These two verses refer to a third part of the stars. In the latter verse, they are generally understood to refer to the company of angels that rebelled. Stars and angels are so closely associated throughout God's Word that there may be some otherwise unexplained connection between them.]

## 11. Geocentric spatial relations

It is impossible to do justice to Biblical cosmology without taking into account the hundreds of passages throughout the Bible that are plainly geocentric and whose natural meanings imply a common frame of reference that embraces both heaven and earth.

The Bible refers many times to "the face of the earth" and "the four corners of the earth", both of which suggest an expansive surface or extended plane, visible in its entirety from an elevated vantage, and certainly not a sphere or ball. The face of a sphere, if we can use that term, could refer only to one side or hemisphere, in the same way that a human face covers only one side of our head. Equally, a sphere or ball could not be said to have even one corner, not to speak of four.

The billions of miles of space, which modern astronomers propose, are in sharp conflict with the spatial framework used in the Bible. The earth of the Bible is inconceivably larger than the sun in absolute terms. It is impossible to reconcile Biblical cosmology – how God describes His own Creation – with the bizarre 'cosmos' of modern astronomy, where the earth could not possibly be more pathetic or insignificant. Indeed, the more pronouncements that NASA and its allies make about the 'cosmos' the more stridently they contradict the Biblical account. It is always the same small pool of self-appointed 'experts' who make these outlandish declarations, with no hard evidence whatever to back them up.

Christians need to ask themselves why they believe the picture of heaven and earth portrayed by NASA, not simply because it conflicts with the Biblical narrative but because this secretive, Masonic organization continues to spew forth nonsensical pronouncements that mock God's Word. Do you seriously think the earth is in danger of being destroyed by a giant asteroid? Do you seriously believe the earth is spinning on its 'axis' at 1,000 miles an hour? Do you seriously believe there is 'intelligent life' in the 'depths' of space? Do you seriously believe that two men wearing only nylon pyjamas landed on the moon in an aluminum can in 1969?

The ONLY evidence you have for any of this is the relentless propaganda engineered by NASA, aided and abetted by Hollywood, the big television corporations, and the mainstream media. Why are Christians willing to set aside God's Word and believe an alternative account of reality for which they possess not one shred of objective, verifiable evidence?

### **Ascending and descending**

"And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded... Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech." – Genesis 11:5-7

"And he dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and descending on it."  
– Genesis 28:12

"Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended?" – Proverbs 30:4.

"For he hath looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth" – Psalm 102:19

"Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke." – Psalm 144:5

[See also "He bowed the heavens also, and came down; and darkness was under his feet." – 2 Samuel 22:10]

[The LORD "bowed" [stretched out or bent (like a bow)] the heavens and "came down", an action that began in the third heaven and continued past the firmament to the mountains below.]

"Oh that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow down at thy presence." – Isaiah 64:1

"And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him." – Daniel 7:27

"For, behold, the LORD cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth." – Micah 1:3

"And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven." – John 3:13.

"Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved." – Acts 4:12

"But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God."

– Acts 7:55-56

## **12. The impossibility of space travel**

"The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings is unsearchable."  
– Proverbs 25:3

[The structure of this verse, with its parallelism, shows that the dimensions of the earth are "unsearchable" – beyond our ability to measure in a scientific manner. Therefore the earth could not be a sphere, the dimensions of which *are* measurable. The heavens, too, are unsearchable, which means that man will never travel beyond the perspective of the earth and measure the depths of 'outer space'. Space travel is therefore impossible.]

"Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts is his name: If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever. Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD." – Jeremiah 31:35-37

[The prophet states categorically that the dimensions of the earth beneath our feet and of the heavens above our heads will never be measured by man. The earth is not a sphere and space travel is impossible.]

## Index of Bible Verses

<b>Genesis</b>	1:6, 1:7, 1:8, 1:14-18, 11:5-7, 28:12	<b>Daniel</b>	4:11, 7:27, 12:3
<b>Deuteronomy</b>	33:14	<b>Joel</b>	2:10
<b>Joshua</b>	10:12-13	<b>Amos</b>	8:9
<b>Judges</b>	5:20, 5:31	<b>Micah</b>	1:3
<b>1 Samuel</b>	2:8	<b>Habakkuk</b>	3:11
<b>2 Samuel</b>	22:10	<b>Zechariah</b>	1:11; 12:1
<b>1 Chronicles</b>	16:30	<b>Matthew</b>	4:8, 24:9
<b>Job</b>	9:6, 9:7, 9:8, 22:12-14, 26:7, 26:10, 31:26, 37:18, 38:4, 38:6, 38:16; 38:18	<b>Luke</b>	4:5, 21:25
<b>Psalms</b>	18:11, 19:1, 19:4-6, 33:7, 33:8-9, 75:3, 78:69, 93:1, 99:1, 102:19, 102:25, 103:11-12, 104:1-2, 104:3, 104:5, 104:19, 119:90, 136:6, 136:9, 144:5, 147:4, 148:4, 150:1	<b>John</b>	3:13
<b>Proverbs</b>	3:19, 8:24, 8:27-31, 25:3, 30:4	<b>Acts</b>	4:12, 7:49, 7:55-56
<b>Ecclesiastes</b>	1:5	<b>1 Corinthians</b>	15:41
<b>Isaiah</b>	11:12, 13:10, 13:13, 24:18, 24:19-20, 24:23, 30:26, 34:4, 38:8, 40:21, 40:22, 40:26, 42:5, 44:24, 45:12, 48:13, 51:13, 60:19, 64:1, 66:1	<b>Hebrews</b>	1:10
<b>Jeremiah</b>	10:12, 31:35, 31:36-37, 51:15, 51:16	<b>Jude</b>	1:13
<b>Ezekiel</b>	1:22-26, 10:1, 32:7	<b>Revelation</b>	6:12, 6:14, 8:14, 12:4, 14:7, 20:9, 21:23

Note: The Index does not include the many references to  
the *four corners of the earth* and the *face of the earth*.

# The Mission of the Two Witnesses in the Book of Revelation

by Jeremy James



The Book of Revelation is our guide to the End Time. It sets out in broad chronological order the many End-Time events mentioned in other books of the Bible. By giving a clear overview of these events and how they finally culminate in the Second Coming, this wonderful book allows us to take comfort in the knowledge that, despite the ever-worsening situation here on earth, the LORD God of Israel is sovereign over all things and His Son will return in triumph.

Seen in this light, as a work of comfort and consolation, the Book of Revelation is one that every Christian should study regularly. Indeed, it expressly states that all who read it will be blessed: **"Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand."** – Revelation 1:3.

## Christ asked us to watch for signs of the End Time

It is clear from the End Time discourse given by Jesus in chapter 24 of the Gospel of Matthew that we are to watch for signs of the End Time and prepare ourselves accordingly. In order to encourage greater study of the Book of Revelation we have prepared herewith a short study on the possible identity of the Two Witnesses described in chapter 11 of that book.



## **Elijah as one of the Two Witnesses**

Most Bible scholars are agreed that the prophet Elijah will be one of the Two Witnesses. There are many reasons for this:

**1.** The book of Malachi tells us that Elijah will come before the great End Time judgment falls upon the earth:

**"Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD" – Malachi 4:5**

**2.** Jesus reminded his disciples that Elijah would immediately precede his second coming, just as John the Baptist had immediately preceded his first:

**"And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes that Elijah must first come? And Jesus answered and said unto them, Elijah truly shall first come, and restore all things." – Matthew 17:10-11**

**3.** Elijah had the notable distinction of being one of the two prophets chosen by the Father to visit His Son on the mount of Transfiguration:

**"And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart, and was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light. And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elijah talking with him." – Matthew 17:1-3**

**4.** The miraculous wonders performed by the Two Witnesses in the Book of Revelation include:

(a) the power to cause extreme drought, presumably wherever they choose for as long as they choose: **"These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy..." – Revelation 11:6**

(b) the power to destroy by fire anyone who attempted to harm them: **"And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies" – Revelation 11:5**

Both of these miraculous gifts were exercised in dramatic fashion by Elijah in the course of his ministry. He "shut heaven" and caused a drought across the length and breadth of Israel during the reign of the wicked king, Ahab:

**"And Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, As the LORD God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word." – 1 Kings 17:1**

He also called down fire from heaven to destroy two military detachments that had been sent to detain him:

**"And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, then let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty. Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly. And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty."**

– 2 Kings 1:10-12

It is notable also that the drought which Elijah brought upon Israel ("**there shall not be dew nor rain these years**") lasted exactly three and a half years. A Biblical year comprised 360 days, so the drought (which was also a judgment from God) was 1260 days in duration. This is precisely the length of time that the Two Witnesses will prophesy:

**"Elijah was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months."** – James 5:17

**"And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth."**

– Revelation 11:3

Note the reference to sackcloth. This is an indication that the Two Witnesses will come from the Old Testament period since no-one is reported to have worn sackcloth in the New Testament, not even John the Baptist.

In light of this evidence from Scripture, it would seem reasonable to assume that Elijah will be one of the Two Witnesses.

If he were not, but came in another capacity, it would be difficult to understand why he is not otherwise mentioned in the Book of Revelation, given that he is the person who will precede Christ and "**restore all things**" (Matthew 17:11). (We will return to this question shortly.)



## The Second Witness

This brings us to the main theme of our paper, namely the identity of the Second Witness. On the one hand, it may not be important for the church to have certainty on this question. On the other it is incumbent upon us to study what Scripture tells us about a matter of prophetic significance and draw what reasonable conclusions we can. We are not aiming to establish beyond all doubt the identity of the Second Witness, but simply to enlarge our understanding of what God is telling us for our benefit.

### The term **witness**

Before proceeding we first need to consider the term 'witness'. A witness is someone who is both known and trusted, whose word is therefore dependable. Scripturally, the word of two witnesses is needed to establish the truth of a serious or contentious matter (Deuteronomy 17:6 and 19:15). Thus the Two Witnesses must be individuals who are already known to the nation of Israel. They must be persons of repute from the Old Testament since the Tanach (the Old Testament) is the trusted book of the Jewish nation. It is very unlikely therefore that the second Witness will be someone whose acts are not recorded in the Old Testament. What is more, to be a witness of the people and to the people, he will have to be Jewish, a descendant of Abraham. This would rule out Enoch who, even though he was translated from the earth in a miraculous manner, just like Elijah, he was not a descendant of Abraham and therefore not Jewish.



### The case for Moses as the Second Witness

Many Bible commentators believe Moses will be the Second Witness. Several reasons have been suggested for this:

#### 1. Both fasted 40 days and nights

Both Moses and Elijah went 40 days and nights without food or water. The only other person in the Bible who did this was Jesus:

Moses: "And he [Moses] was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water." – Exodus 34:28

Elijah: "And he [Elijah] arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat forty days and forty nights unto Horeb the mount of God." – 1 Kings 19:8

This comparison would carry greater force had Elijah fasted for 40 days and 40 nights on *two* occasions, as did Moses. Deuteronomy 9:9 and 9:18 show that Moses fasted 40 days and 40 nights when he received the Ten Commandments the first time *and* again when he received them the second time.

## 2. Both left this world under miraculous circumstances

Both Moses and Elijah left this world under miraculous circumstances.

The Word of God records that Moses (a) while still in good health passed from this life by divine command (Deuteronomy 34:7), (b) was buried in an unknown location, either by an angel assigned to this duty or by the pre-incarnate Christ (Deuteronomy 34:6), and (c) had custody of his corpse contested by Satan and defended by the archangel Michael (Jude 1:9).

Elijah left this world without undergoing the process of death. Therefore to this day he still retains his mortal physical body in heaven. Some commentators have assumed that his body was immortalised at his translation, but this was not so. Christ was the first fruits of all whom the LORD will gather to Himself. Only at the resurrection of the dead, which will take place on the same day as the Rapture, will redeemed sinners receive their immortalized physical bodies. This means that, as one of the Two Witnesses, Elijah will be able to die just as the Word of God has foretold (Revelation 11:11). By the same token Elijah must come to earth after the Rapture, otherwise, as a believer, he would have been taken up and immortalized in that momentous event. This is further evidence from Scripture that the Rapture will take place before the 7-year Tribulation begins.

It is difficult to know how much importance to attach to the fact that both Moses and Elijah asked the LORD to prematurely terminate their earthly existence (Numbers 11:14-15 and 1 Kings 19:4). Three other prophets – Job, Jeremiah and Jonah – made a similar request. What is clear, however, is that their respective ministries, which might otherwise have run for several more years, were abruptly shut down by divine decree. It was almost as if the LORD was keeping the unused portion of each for use at a later date.



### **3. Both humiliated powerful demons in a public and dramatic manner**

Of all the prophets in the Old and New Testaments, only Moses and Elijah compare with Christ in the way they publicly humiliated the powers of darkness.

The Word of God tells us that the ten plagues which tormented the land of Egypt were also rebuking the demonic entities which claimed to be able to control a different aspect of the natural world. As Jethro said to Moses, "**Now I know that the LORD is greater than all gods: for in the thing wherein they dealt proudly he was above them.**" (Exodus 18:9).

Elijah wrought havoc among the demonic entities that controlled the priests of Baal, making a public spectacle of them on Mount Carmel and then ordering their execution. Jezebel's raging response to this spectacular humiliation was undoubtedly energized with great force by Satan himself. This would help explain why the great prophet immediately fled the scene.



### **4. Both called down fire and caused extreme weather conditions**

Both invoked the judgment of God in similar ways, judgments that included (a) fire from heaven (Elijah) plus fire that "ran along upon the ground" (Moses) and (b) extreme climatic changes on a national scale – severe drought by Elijah and an electrical hail storm by Moses. The power to cause drought on demand and project flames from their lips are two of the four distinctive miraculous gifts that the Two Witnesses will exercise before a worldwide audience. The other two are the ability to turn water into blood and strike the earth with "**all plagues**" as often as they choose – both of which echo the ministry of Moses:

**"And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed. These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will."**

– Revelation 11:5-6

### **5. Both appeared with the Lord on the Mount of Transfiguration**

The Transfiguration was an immensely important episode in the New Testament since it showed Christ in his divine glory before the Resurrection. The event is marked in a unique way, having three witnesses from earth (Peter, James and John) *and* three from heaven (Elijah, Moses and the Father). Having been selected as heavenly witnesses on that unique occasion, it would seem fitting that Elijah and Moses should return in the End Time and serve again as Two Witnesses, this time on the streets of Jerusalem.

### **6. Both are mentioned by the prophet Malachi**

The last book of the Old Testament is notable for the long prophetic silence that followed the closing words of Malachi, a silence that makes his words ring forth with even greater prophetic power:

**"Remember ye the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments. Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD:" – Malachi 4:4-5**

These two prophets, Moses and Elijah, are given special mention in a passage of Scripture which points directly to the "**great and dreadful day of the LORD**". The passage refers expressly to the return of Elijah, but the allusion to the person of Moses, and not just the law of Moses, is taken by some as an indication that he will return with Elijah as one of the Two Witnesses.

## **7. Both encountered God at Sinai**

Moses was granted an awesome glimpse of God in His glory on Mount Sinai (Horeb):

**"And the LORD said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock: And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by: And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall not be seen." – Exodus 33:21-23**

Elijah was granted a similar glimpse, also at Horeb:

**"And he said, Go forth, and stand upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; but the LORD was not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; but the LORD was not in the earthquake: And after the earthquake a fire; but the LORD was not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice." – 1 Kings 19:11-12**

In fact, as MacLaren points out, the cleft in the rock where Moses stood and the cave where Elijah took refuge were very likely the same place. The KJV translates 1 Kings 19:9 as "**And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there...**" but the literal translation reads: "**And he cometh in there, unto the cave, and lodgeth there...**" (Young's Literal Translation). It was not simply "a" cave but "the" cave, a specific place already mentioned in God's Word.



All told these seven factors make a strong case for Moses as the Second Witness. They do not strain any rule of sound hermeneutics and complement each other in a most agreeable way. Why then would we want to look at a possible alternative? Well, there are several compelling passages in God's Word which point toward another possible candidate and it behoves us to weigh them carefully.

# PART TWO

## **The Work of the Two Witnesses**

Before we examine our second candidate, we need to look more closely at the mission of the Two Witnesses and what they will actually do during their earthly sojourn.

It is significant that the 'Prophecy Conference' experts, who like to give the impression that they are addressing all aspects of End Time prophecy, say little of substance about the Two Witnesses. The subject is a painful one for the architects of the New World Order since it brings on the scene two figures who will shake the political establishment to its foundations.

Consider once again the powers the LORD will give them. They will be able to project fire from heaven at any of their enemies, at any time (Strictly speaking it will proceed out of their mouths). They will turn water into blood, smite the earth with plagues, and cause extensive drought anywhere they choose. Their wrath can be directed, not only at military targets, but at neighboring nations and large centers of population. They may even inflict judgment on places far distant from Jerusalem. In short, the Two Witnesses will have the ability to cause havoc and consternation across the face of the earth.

### **Every day will be filled with prophetic significance**

They are called 'witnesses' because they are God's witnesses here on earth. The previous Witness had just left in the Rapture. Since God never leaves Himself without a Witness on earth, they will surely arrive almost as soon as the church, the previous witness, departs. If the Rapture takes place on Monday, the Two Witnesses will very likely descend to earth on Tuesday. Perhaps we are being too specific, but we should remember that every day of the Seven Year tribulation will be filled with prophetic significance and every hour utilized to the fullest extent.

The Two Witnesses will not have time to build the Temple. This is a feat that could hardly be accomplished in the short time available. Rather, it is more likely that the Temple will already have been built in Jerusalem. It may even have been in operation for several years before the Two Witnesses arrive. But when they do, they will take charge of everything.



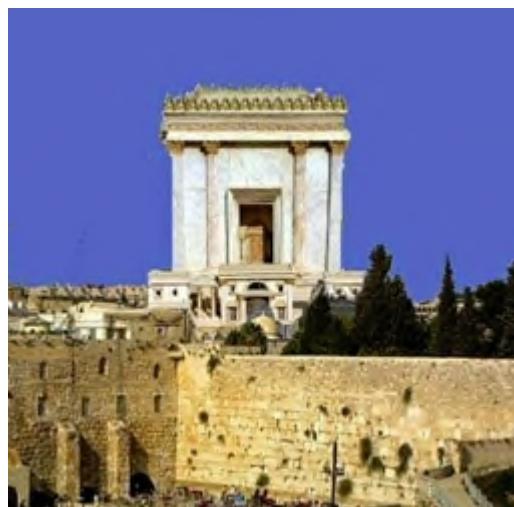
## **Elijah will restore all things**

This is what Christ meant when he said that Elijah would "restore all things" ("**Elias truly shall first come, and restore all things.**" - **Matthew 17:11**). What "things" did Jesus have in mind? Well, at the time he spoke those words, many of the "things" in question were still in place, notably the Temple, the priesthood and the sacrifices. His disciples would not have understood the prophetic implications of what he was saying since he was referring to the condition of Israel and the city of Jerusalem after 70 A.D.

When the Romans destroyed the city and demolished the Temple they removed the very "things" that Elijah will one day restore. The appointed place of the twice-daily sacrifices had been taken from them, along with the priests who were authorized to make the sacrifices. The Feasts too were gone, most notably the Day of Atonement when the Aaronic High Priest entered into the Holy of Holies. Much else was destroyed in this unimaginable catastrophe: the holy vessels, the holy vestments, the method of manufacturing the incense and anointing oil, the water of sanctification, the Temple records, the priestly schools, the singers and musical instruments, the silver trumpets, and the long-established and highly intricate Levitical system of Temple administration.

## **Consecrating the Temple**

When Elijah returns he will restore all things. He will train and consecrate the Aaronic line of priests and their Levitical assistants, teaching them the Mosaic rituals in godly conformity with the Torah. He will show them how to make the sanctifying water of the red heifer, the holy anointing oil, and the sacrificial incense. He will approve the vestments and vessels and the various elements needed to conduct the offerings ordained by Moses. Most important of all, he will consecrate the Temple so that it will no longer stand merely as a building erected and dedicated by man. Rather it will stand as the very place that the LORD God of all Creation has approved and recognized – through His witness and emissary, Elijah – as His Holy Temple on earth.



**How the Third Temple may look.**

The Antichrist can only desecrate a place that is truly holy in the eyes of God. If the LORD did not consecrate the Temple through the office of Elijah, it would not be possible for the Antichrist to profane it. The abomination of desolation can only take place in this divinely anointed location, in a temple building consecrated by a prophet of God. No earthly building, even a magnificent Temple built by man on the Temple Mount in Jerusalem, would satisfy that requirement.

Born-again Christians will need to reflect on this. When we can see that the Temple which men will build can have prophetic significance only when it is consecrated by a prophet of God, we will see why Elijah must come first to restore all things.



## **The 144,000**

This in turn will enable us to place certain key events in their correct order. For example, the 144,000 witnesses – 12,000 from each of the twelve tribes of Israel – will be appointed by the Two Witnesses.

Some preachers get confused over this. For example Pastor Charles Lawson of Temple Baptist Church in Tennessee said, referring to the 144,000: "They're preaching that gospel to bring in Elijah and Moses. There's a reason for that gospel. They're preparing the world to receive the Two Witnesses." [April 18, 2018] But this cannot be true since the Word of God tells us that each of the 144,000 is a representative of his tribe. Jews today do not know which tribe they are from since the relevant records were lost long ago (The only possible exceptions are those who have surnames associated with a particular tribe, such as Levy). Before they can commence their missionary duties the 144,000 will need to be selected from their respective tribes and sealed by the Two Witnesses.

The Two Witnesses are not called by man but are sent by God. As soon as the Holy Spirit returns from the earth, taking with Him the Bride of Christ, the Two Witnesses will descend from heaven to Jerusalem. Elijah will appear as suddenly and dramatically as he did in Ahab's palace at Samaria, striding as though from nowhere and instantly becoming the main figure in a huge political storm.

## **Repent or face divine judgment**

For 1260 days the Two Witnesses will make their presence felt. The whole world of Judaism will be startled by the arrival of two men claiming to be prophets of the Old Testament. Dressed in sackcloth throughout their mission, they will be easily recognizable in televised news reports. When they start telling everyone how to run the Temple – which will likely be constructed before they arrive – and demand complete obedience to their word, their activities will be reported week by week on television networks around the world. Everyone will want to know about these two men and their astonishing ability to direct fire from their mouths at anyone who tries to remove them. Their message will echo the symbolism of the sackcloth they are wearing – Repent now or face divine judgment!

The international news networks will mock these 'supposed prophets' for their intolerance and their bigotry, their utter disregard for the religious sensibilities of the nations around them. Their 'fire' will be dismissed as a trick of skilled illusionists, while the drought and plagues that their followers attribute to them will be regarded by almost everyone else as extreme natural disasters.



## **The power of the world media**

Given that the followers of the Antichrist will have complete control over the media and the Internet, the message preached by the Two Witnesses will not be conveyed accurately to the world. An intense and carefully managed disinformation campaign will be in operation. Their words will likely be twisted and interpreted in ways that portray them as scoundrels and troublemakers. This is why the 144,000 are so important. They will travel to all four corners of the earth and bring the gospel message in person.

The Word of God would seem to give a loud warning about the power of the media in the End Time:

**"Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not. For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. Behold, I have told you before. Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not."**

**– Matthew 24:23-26**

The "any man" to which Christ refers is indeed *any* man, for just about anyone can speak to you through the media. All kinds of experts and religious authorities will relay stories and reports about miraculous happenings in various parts of the world. Every supernatural sign performed by the Antichrist will be amplified and exaggerated in the media. The public will be convinced that the world has entered a new level of consciousness and "something special" is happening. The cosmic transformation that the great 'Masters' had predicted was now under way and fallen man will rush to embrace it. The power exerted by the media throughout this period will be extraordinary.

### **Hatred of the Jews**

Meanwhile the world Jewish population will be in turmoil. The New World Order will have succeeded in blaming the Jews for all the problems of mankind, just as the Nazis did in Germany in the 1930s. No matter what social or economic problem is under discussion, the Jews will be blamed for it. The Nazis used crude propaganda to convince the German public that a great future lay ahead for their nation if only they had the courage to deal once and for all with the 'Jewish problem'. The NWO will use the media with an expertise and subtlety unknown to the Nazis to persuade people at every strata of society, every nation, every race and creed, that the world would blossom into a paradise if only these 'parasites' were exterminated. It is horrifying to speak in these terms, but this is exactly what the forces of darkness are working to achieve.



Christ promised to return to earth when his people called on him. These are his brothers and sisters in the flesh. But they must do so as a nation, not just a collection of individuals. If Satan can eliminate them, he believes, then he has thwarted God's plan, he has proven Him wrong and made it impossible for Him to keep His word.

This, to our ears, is astounding hubris, but it is the central End Time objective that the prince of this world has been pursuing for some time. The Antichrist is coming, not simply to reign on earth, but to destroy the Jews. That is his mission.

## **Jewish conversions**

The world Jewish population will also be in turmoil for another reason. Many of their own will have heard and accepted the everlasting gospel, the gospel of Christ, preached by the 144,000. They will be reviled by their fellow Jews for having done so. When this starts to happen it will be just as Christ foretold:

**"The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law."** – Luke 12:53

This is truly a time of judgment for the Jewish people. All that the prophets foretold will come to pass in those tumultuous and traumatic seven years. It will be "**the time of Jacob's trouble**" – the severest possible testing for the nation of Israel – and the furious outpouring of the wrath of God on the whole of mankind.

The Word of God tells us that two thirds of the Jews will be destroyed in this End Time Holocaust. Furthermore, by the time it is all over, possibly fewer than ten percent of the world's Gentile population will be left alive. If the crazed destructive-ness of the Antichrist were allowed to run just a little past the limit set by God, the whole of mankind would have perished.

## **The Two Witnesses Depart**

The Two Witnesses will be reviled in the international media and their words and actions distorted in the most outrageous ways. The world will see them much like villains in a reality TV show, religious phonies whose antics both amuse and offend at the same time. As the first half of the Tribulation unfolds and the world as a whole falls more and more under the spell of the Antichrist, the Two Witnesses will be increasingly hated by almost everyone.



**The Two Witnesses ascend into heaven.**

Many attempts will be made to assassinate them, but this cannot happen until their mission is complete. After 1260 days they will be struck dead in some manner on the orders of the Antichrist. As the Word of God tells us, the masses will celebrate this dramatic event in a most unseemly way, even sending celebratory gifts to one another. As a blasphemous mark of their satisfaction with this malicious deed, they will leave their dead bodies lying in the street. However, after three and a half days, the Two Witnesses will come back to life and ascend to heaven before the eyes of the world. Ironically, the very cameras that were intended to broadcast macabre evidence of their destruction will instead transmit startling images of their resurrection.

### **The Abomination of Desolation**

Very soon after this happens, the Antichrist will travel to Jerusalem and enter the Temple, which is no longer protected by the Two Witnesses. By this time a large proportion of the Jewish people will be convinced that he is the Messiah. A huge media campaign conducted during his rise to power, along with his remarkable charisma, profound intelligence, and repeated demonstrations of supernatural power, will have done their job. They are already greatly in his debt – as they see it – for negotiating a peace treaty three and a half years earlier between Israel and her many enemies. Now, having removed the Two Witnesses and assumed jurisdiction over the Temple, the national leaders will formally acknowledge him as the Messiah.

Then it happens. When he enters the Temple and addresses the mesmerized audience, he is greeted like a god incarnate. The Book of Acts foreshadowed this event when it described the last days of Herod Agrippa, king of Judea – grandson of Herod the Great:

**"And upon a set day Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them. And the people gave a shout, saying, It is the voice of a god, and not of a man. And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him, because he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost." – Acts 12:21-23**

Josephus in his *Jewish Antiquities* gives the following account of the same incident:

"After his third year of rule over all of Judea, Agrippa came to Caesarea to celebrate games in honor of Caesar. For this occasion, a large number of men who held office or rank in his kingdom had assembled. On the second day of the games, he entered the theater at dawn, dressed in a garment of woven silver, which gleamed in the rays of the rising sun. His flatterers at once started addressing him as a god...The king did not censure them nor reject their flattery as impious. ...immediately...he felt a stab of pain in his heart and an intense ache in his stomach... They carried him into the palace, where he died after five days of unremitting pain in his abdomen. He was 54 years old..."

(Translation by Paul Maier, 1994)





**The amphitheatre at Caesarea where King Herod Agrippa was struck down by an angel of God.**

When Herod Agrippa accepted the acclamation of deity, he was struck down by an angel of the LORD. As soon as the Antichrist does the same, he will commit a heinous deed which instantly destroys his holy façade. The man who, up to that point, had deceived the whole world through his false humility, his seeming piety and his supernatural charisma, is suddenly revealed for what he is, a brutal tyrant energized by Satan himself.

Christ was referring to this episode when he said:

**"When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:) Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains: Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house: Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes. And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day: For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be."**

– Matthew 24:15-21

The passages in Daniel to which Christ was referring are –

**"And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate."**

– Daniel 9:27

**"And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days."**

– Daniel 12:11

Note those ominous words, "he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease". The Antichrist will put an end to the morning and evening sacrifices and oblations that were reinstated by Elijah, seemingly by committing this act of desecration in the Temple itself. Christ refers to this blasphemous act as "**the abomination of desolation**" and states that it will happen in "**the holy place**", namely on the altar of the Temple consecrated by the Two Witnesses.

## Flight and Refuge

Even though the next phase in this epic drama will not involve the Two Witnesses, we should examine it nonetheless since it flows directly from the work they had done over the previous three and a half years.

The moment the abomination of desolation takes place, the power of Satan will scorch the city with a hatred never previously seen on earth. The Antichrist will already have instructed his troops, upon his signal, to range forth and slaughter all of the Jews. He will have so thoroughly primed and deployed his men, some openly and some under cover, that no-one could hope to escape. The killing will start without warning and quickly escalate into a frenzied wave of terror that will envelop the entire city.

This would seem to be the specific event to which Christ was referring in Matthew 24: *Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains: Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house: Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes. And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day: For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.*

But how exactly will any escape? The Antichrist will have planned this barbarous campaign in such detail that no-one could expect to survive. He is just like Pharaoh, a type of the Antichrist, who was bent on exterminating the entire Jewish nation and was confident of exploiting their helpless situation, trapped as they were between his vast army and the Red Sea. This is where the LORD intervenes with a miracle even more astounding than the parting of the Red Sea. The earth itself will open up along an east-west axis to form a massive highway stretching from the heart of Jerusalem and onward into the mountains to the south-east. The Jews flee in their thousands along this miraculous route, protected on each side by a huge wall of solid rock – and very likely an army of angels. They have not a moment to lose. Those who hesitate will be cut down by the Enemy.



How do we know this will happen? Because the Word of God tells us so. The most significant reference is in the book of Zechariah where, in the three closing chapters (12-14), the prophet gives an extraordinary picture of the End Time and the miraculous preservation of the righteous remnant of Israel:

**"And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south. And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: and the LORD my God shall come, and all the saints with thee."**

– Zechariah 14:4-5

The Book of Revelation refers also to the timing of this earthquake

**"And after three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them. And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them. And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven." – Revelation 11:11-13**

The Greek word for "hour" in verse 13 is *hora* (Strong's G5610). This word appears 108 times in the New Testament and is translated in the KJV as "hour" 89 times, "time" 11 times, "season" 3 times, and in other ways 5 times. It may not refer in this instance to an event taking place in the same 60 minute period, but (as we use the term today) to events in close proximity. Seen in that light, the earthquake may occur a few days after the Two Witnesses ascend into heaven, perhaps immediately after the abomination of desolation. (The 7,000 slain in the earthquake may have been soldiers of the Antichrist.)



**Sheepcote (N.B. Gate not in picture)**

## Azal

After the great highway is created, the people will flee to a place called Azal (Zechariah 14). The Hebrew word *Azal* (Strong's H682) means "reserved" or "a place reserved." This is the sheepcote or sheepfold which Christ, the True Shepherd, has prepared for his flock. [A sheepfold or sheepcote in Biblical times normally comprised a sheltered area or pen enclosed by a sturdy stone wall with a single gate or door for entering and leaving.]

Isaiah speaks of Christ coming down to Bozrah in Idumea and, in divine judgment, slaughtering a vast number of the heathen that had striven with Israel and sought to destroy her ("Thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things" – **Psalm 45:4**) Idumea or Edom would correspond today to southern Jordan and possibly part of northern Arabia:

**"For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment. The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the LORD hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea. And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness. For it is the day of the LORD's vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion." – Isaiah 34:5-8**

By carrying out this "sacrifice" in Bozrah in a climate of great urgency, Christ, like David, is defending his flock from the marauding 'lions' and 'bears' that were trying to break through. The word Bozrah, Strong's H1224, means "sheepfold" and may correspond to Azal – *a place reserved* – in Zechariah.

## The Fury of the Lord

The fury of the Lord as he carries out this part of his mission is made abundantly clear in chapter 63 of Isaiah:

**"Who is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save. Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat? I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come. And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me. And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth." – Isaiah 63:1-6**



Christ will come to earth the second time, not as a Lamb but as a Lion. In obedience to his Father, he will execute vengeance on all who have rejected the everlasting Gospel. By the time he arrives, all who hate him, all who hate the Gospel, and all who hate Israel will be one and the same.

Jeremiah refers to the judgment at Bozrah as follows:

**"Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom be as the heart of a woman in her pangs." – Jeremiah 49:22**

Micah refers to the same event:

**"I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the remnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of Bozrah, as the flock in the midst of their fold: they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men." – Micah 2:12**

The prophet describes the righteous remnant of Israel as a very great number indeed – **"I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee".** When the Israelites departed from Egypt, the iron furnace, they numbered about two million souls. The flock at Bozrah will very likely comprise at least that number, if not more.

The clamorous attempts by the Antichrist to break through and destroy them will naturally cause this nervous congregation to make a "great noise". Incessant gunfire, jet fighters flying overhead, and constant missile bombardment will be unsettling for many. This is why the LORD has placed the archangel Michael in their midst, not only to protect them but to soothe and calm their troubled souls during their three and a half years in the wilderness:

**"And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book." – Daniel 12:1**





# PART THREE

## **Elijah and Elisha as the Two Witnesses**

The prophet Elijah is far more closely connected to Elisha than is generally realized. The following points of connection, all based in Scripture, would strongly suggest that, when Elijah returns as one of the Two Witnesses, he will be accompanied by Elisha rather than Moses.

### **1. Shared prophetic office**

Elijah and Elisha are the only two prophets to share the same prophetic office:

**"And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be upon me."**

**– 2 Kings 2:9**

Some commentators have taken this request by Elisha – a request which God granted – to refer to the measure of the Holy Spirit which Elisha would receive. But this doesn't make sense. The Holy Spirit is not a quantity that can be 'doubled' in a Scripturally meaningful way. Neither would it seem appropriate for Elisha to be so presumptuous, especially as his master was about to translate from the earth.

So what was Elisha's actual request? The answer may be found in the book of Deuteronomy:

**"But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the firstborn, by giving him a double portion of all that he hath: for he is the beginning of his strength; the right of the firstborn is his." – Deuteronomy 21:17**

Elisha had asked to inherit the prophetic office that Elijah was on the point of vacating. To ask for a 'double portion' is to ask to be recognized as the legal successor, a right which normally fell to the firstborn. This was confirmed before the eyes of the world when the individual received twice as much in his inheritance as any of his brothers. If, for example, a man had six sons, his estate would be divided into seven parts. The eldest, the firstborn, would receive 2/7<sup>th</sup>s while his five brothers would each receive 1/7<sup>th</sup>.

This was not something that Elijah himself was able to grant, as he acknowledged. However, when his master's mantle fell from the ascending chariot, Elisha knew that the LORD had heard his request. Furthermore, the followers of Elijah received proof that Elisha was Elijah's divinely appointed successor when he parted the waters of the Jordan with the same mantle that Elijah had just used.

**"And when the sons of the prophets which were to view at Jericho saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him."**

**– 2 Kings 2:15**

Scripture had already marked out Elisha as Elijah's successor when the LORD sent Elijah to anoint him:

**"...and Elisha the son of Shaphat of Abel-meholah shalt thou anoint to be prophet in thy room." – 1 Kings 19:16**

These facts alone would suggest that Scripture – and not just human reason – is pointing to Elisha as the Second Witness, but there are many more passages that connect the pair in a special way. One of the most striking may be found in the fourth chapter of Zechariah, which we will now examine.



## **2. The Two Olive Trees**

The Book of Zechariah offers an astonishing wealth of detail about the End Time, much of which has a direct bearing on how we ought to interpret the Book of Revelation.

The prophet refers to a vision of two olive trees (or branches) on either side of a "candlestick" (lampstand or *menorah*):

- [1] And the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep,**
- [2] And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a candlestick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and his seven lamps thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are upon the top thereof:**
- [3] And two olive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side thereof...**

[11] Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these two olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof?

[12] And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two olive branches which through the two golden pipes empty the golden oil out of themselves?

[13] And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

[14] Then said he, These are the two anointed ones, that stand by the LORD of the whole earth. – Zechariah 4: 1-3, 11-14)

The lampstand obviously represents Christ, but whom do the two olive trees represent? The Book of Revelation gives a definite answer:

"And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth. These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth. And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed." – Revelation 11:3-5)

By reading Zechariah 4 in conjunction with Revelation 11 we can see that the two olive trees in Zechariah are the Two Witnesses in Revelation. Furthermore, they are described in both chapters as standing before the God of the earth, namely Christ.

Only two prophets ever claimed to stand before God. These were Elijah and Elisha:

### Elijah

#### **1 Kings 17:1**

"And Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, As the LORD God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word."

#### **1 Kings 18:15**

"And Elijah said, As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him to day."

### Elisha

#### **2 Kings 3:14**

"And Elisha said, As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee."

#### **2 Kings 5:16**

"But he [Elisha] said, As the LORD liveth, before whom I stand, I will receive none. And he urged him to take it; but he refused."

Comparing scripture with scripture, as we are required to do, it is difficult to deny that these passages identify Elijah and Elisha with the Two Witnesses of Revelation.

### 3. Crossing the Jordan

The Word of God refers many times to the fact that the LORD in His mercy redeemed the children of Israel from the iron furnace – their captivity in the land of Egypt – and led them safely over the Jordan.

As a picture of salvation and rest, crossing the Jordan must surely qualify as one of the most powerful images in Scripture. To cross the Jordan means to enter spiritually into one's inheritance, to come to the ultimate place of blessing. The perfection of this new spiritual state was marked by the cessation of the three great miraculous phenomena that had accompanied the twelve tribes for 40 years, namely, the daily manna, the pillar of cloud by day, and the pillar of fire by night. What they now possessed and enjoyed was even greater than what had gone before.

Joshua led the twelve tribes to the Jordan, in accordance with the instructions given him by God. When the priests entered the water carrying the Ark, the waters parted miraculously and allowed two million people to pass over.

Given the enormous spiritual importance of this event – not just for Israel but for the whole of mankind – it is significant that the Jordan was also parted on two other occasions, both on the same day, on the first occasion by Elijah and on the second by Elisha. In the language of the Bible, this conspicuous day would seem to be pointing to an even more momentous day sometime in the future involving these particular individuals.



**Elijah parts the Jordan.**

### 4. The Three Divine Assignments

After Elijah had his dramatic encounter with God in Mount Horeb, the LORD gave him three assignments to complete:

**"And the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of Damascus: and when thou comest, anoint Hazael to be king over Syria: And Jehu the son of Nimshi shalt thou anoint to be king over Israel: and Elisha the son of Shaphat of Abel-meholah shalt thou anoint to be prophet in thy room." – 1 Kings 19:15-16)**

He completed only one of these tasks – the anointing of Elisha. It was Elisha who carried out the other two tasks, doing so AFTER Elijah had left the earth. As Albert Barnes says:

"...Elijah performed one only of the three commissions given to him. He appears to have been left free to choose the time for executing his commissions, and it would seem that he thought the proper occasion had not arisen either for the first or the second before his own translation. But he took care to communicate the divine commands to his successor, who performed them at the fitting moment."

The Pulpit Commentary notes: "There may have been good reasons, of which we know nothing, why Elijah should devolve the appointment of the two kings upon his successor..."

We can hardly conclude that the prophet failed to complete the two assignments but must infer, rather, that they were the responsibility of his office and could therefore be carried out by his divinely appointed successor. The acts of Elisha were, in effect, recognized by God as the acts of Elijah. Thus we have two illustrious prophets sharing, in succession, the same prophetic office.



The corpse revives when it touches Elisha's bones.

## 5. Both performed a miracle after they left the earth

These men are also unique in that they both performed a miracle after they left the earth. Apart from Christ, the Word of God does not credit anyone else with this distinction.

Elisha's extraordinary miracle is described as follows:

**"And Elisha died, and they buried him. And the bands of the Moabites invaded the land at the coming in of the year. And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band of men; and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha: and when the man was let down, and touched the bones of Elisha, he revived, and stood up on his feet."**

– 2 Kings 13:20-21)

The miracle by Elijah took the form of a letter to Jehoram, king of Judah, pronouncing judgment on him for his disobedience and wickedness.

**"Moreover he made high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabitants of Jerusalem to commit fornication, and compelled Judah thereto. And there came a writing to him from Elijah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of David thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the ways of Jehoshaphat thy father, nor in the ways of Asa king of Judah, But hast walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to go a whoring, like to the whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and also hast slain thy brethren of thy father's house, which were better than thyself: Behold, with a great plague will the LORD smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy goods: And thou shalt have great sickness by disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness day by day. Moreover the LORD stirred up against Jehoram the spirit of the Philistines, and of the Arabians, that were near the Ethiopians: And they came up into Judah, and brake into it, and carried away all the substance that was found in the king's house, and his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save Jehoahaz, the youngest of his sons. And after all this the LORD smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease."** – 2 Chronicles 21:11-18

Referring to this passage, Adam Clarke states:

...Elijah had been taken up to heaven thirteen years before the time of this writing...It is certainly a possible case that this writing might have been a prediction of Jehoram's impiety and miserable death, delivered in the time of the prophet, and which was now laid before this wicked king for the first time: and by it the prophet, though not among mortals, still continued to speak. I can see no solid reason against this opinion.

The exceptional circumstances of these two miracles would suggest that the prophets had – and still have – some unfinished work on earth.



## CONCLUSION

As stated earlier, we are not aiming in this paper to establish beyond all doubt the identity of the Second Witness, but simply to enlarge our understanding of what the Word of God is telling us for our benefit.

The architects of the New World Order are doing all they can to promote a false or confused understanding of End Time prophecy. It suits their purpose to extinguish the lamp which the LORD has given for our guidance and edification. The better we understand End Time prophecy, the less open we are to deception.

The Enemy would dearly love to fabricate a phony fulfillment of End Time prophecy, to trick the world into believing that a certain impostor was the Antichrist. Whoever came along and destroyed that individual would then be welcomed by the entire world as Christ. Of course, we know from Scripture that this could not possibly be true since Christ will return and defeat the real Antichrist, not an impostor.

It would be easier to create a phony End Time scenario if certain elements of Bible prophecy were poorly understood. For example, the task would be easier if the vast majority of Christians believed (a) that the Rapture would take place after the 7-year tribulation had begun, (b) that the Two Witnesses will be allegorical figures rather than actual people, and (c) that the 144,000 will be something other than a real assembly of Jewish male preachers and evangelists commissioned by the Two Witnesses.

No doubt, the Catholic Church will continue to do everything it can to annul, twist and corrupt Bible prophecy relating to the End Time. We can expect the Illuminati to invent many more outrageous lies to dupe and deceive the Bible-believing church. Without a sure grasp of Scripture and a close familiarity with all that God's Word states about the End Time, many are sure to fall prey to these tricks and devices.



The great media machine, controlled by the NWO, has many facets – Hollywood, newspapers, television, radio, the popular music industry, Facebook, Yahoo, Google, Disney, NASA, video games, the publishing industry, glossy magazines, etc. It is a truly formidable force. The way it impinges daily on the thoughts and emotions of virtually everyone on earth, shaping and conditioning their views and opinions on a thousand different subjects, is mind-control in its most potent and seductive form. Willing participants are far easier to deceive than those who know they are targets of propaganda. Unless Christians immerse themselves daily in God's Word, they too will be carried along by the great tide of neo-pagan humanism that is sweeping over the earth.

In closing we would note that the media machine will also exert considerable influence over the masses during the End Time. It will produce so many rumors, false revelations and phony news reports about supposed miracle workers, Christ-like figures, supernatural happenings, and much else besides – backed up by convincing on-the-scene, eye-witness testimonials and impressive video footage – that the minds of millions all over the earth will be putty in the hands of the Antichrist and his Luciferian cabal.

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**July 4, 2018**

**- SPECIAL REQUEST -**

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at **[jeremypauljames@gmail.com](mailto:jeremypauljames@gmail.com)**. A name is not required, just an email address.

For further information visit **[www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

Copyright Jeremy James 2018

# Papers by Jeremy James 2009-2018

## on [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)

Given in reverse chronological order – the most recent paper is listed first

### 2018

- 180 Biblical Proof of a Hidden Hand and a Dark Plan
- 179 Who Will the Public Blame when the World Financial Crisis Strikes?
- 178 Electromagnetic Radiation, Mass Insanity, and the New World Order
- 177 The Joy of Salvation in a Satanic World System
- 176 The Non-Existent Morality of the New World Order
- 175 Connecting Adverse Health Events to Childhood Vaccines
- 174 The New World Order and the Persecution of Christians in China
- 173 The Unfolding Constitutional Crisis
- 172 The Jesuits are Now Actively Promoting Homosexuality
- 171 The Babylonians are Lying – The Earth is Not Moving
- 170 Why Congress is Serving the Luciferian Elite
- 169 Understanding Homosexuality: An Open Letter to Born-again Christians
- 168 What the Bible Teaches About Homosexuality
- 167 Gosport, Mass Killing,, and the Culture of Death in the New World Order
- 166 Evidence that the Televised *Creation v Evolution* Debate of 2014 was Nothing but a Sham
- 165 The Wicked Cabal Who Serve in Satan's War Against Women
- 164 The Mission of the Two Witnesses in the Book of Revelation
- 163 Weasel Words and the Art of Lying to Mankind
- 162 Severe Internet Censorship is Now Imminent
- 161 Bible-ban Pending in Ireland and California
- 160 Biblical Cosmology and Censorship in the Church
- 159 Is Ireland About to Make a Covenant with Death?
- 158 Women's Literature is a Transgender Trap
- 157 The Gall of Dominionism: Man Will Not and Cannot Bring In the Kingdom
- 156 Jesuit College Blasphemes Jesus and Attacks Biblical Gender
- 155 The Star of Isis: How Britain's Ruling Elite Venerate the Gods of Egypt
- 154 The Strange Baal Circles around Nashville Baptist College
- 153 Concentric Baal Circles on the Continental Grid
- 152 The Seeming Enigma of North Korea
- 151 Babylonian Blasphemy and the Washington Monument
- 150 Consecrated Ground and the Gettysburg Triangle
- 149 The Continental Obelisk Grid and the Babylonian Elite who Control the United States

---

### 2017

- 148 The Papacy, Babylonian Magic, and the Thirteen Obelisks of Modern Rome
- 147 The Mind Control Technique known as Magical Thinking
- 146 Is the Kingdom of Christ a Tiny Speck?
- 145 Hoax *Earthrise* Photos Produced by NASA
- 144 The Goddess, Abortion, and the Irish Government

143 The Abolition of Gender and the Coming Persecution of Christians  
142 The Corruption of Christian Worship by Scheming Androgynes  
141 The Next Choreographed War  
140 MTF Transgenders in the US House of Representatives  
139 So-called Female CEOs: Satan's Continuing Attack on Natural Women  
138 Biblical Zionism and Its Enemies  
137 Holy City: The LORD has Chosen Jerusalem for His Son  
136 Burning Instead of Beauty: A Biblical View of the Holocaust  
135 Answers in Genesis and Our Flat Stationary Earth  
134 The British Crown is Now Financing the Murder of Irish Children  
133 The Secret of the Solar Barque: How the Gods of Ancient Egypt Control Great Britain Today  
132 Toxic Music or True Christian Worship?  
131 The Burning Tower – A Planned Event  
130 Notable Androgynes with Serpentine Necks  
129 *Amélie, Stella, Saskia* and Total Hypnosis  
128 Karl Lagerfeld and 'Female' Beauty in the New World Order  
127 Another Super-Soft Critique of Romanism from *Lighthouse Trails*  
126 Closet Androgynes are Reshaping Our Insane Society  
125 *The Book of Enoch* is a Dangerous Demonic Snare  
124 The Asherim, Craft, and Magic Circles of Babylonian London  
123 The Pharaoh Akhenaten is Another Illuminati Invention  
122 The British Royal Family and the Illuminati War on Women  
121 Eugenics, Hybrids, and the Illuminati Labyrinth  
120 The Twelfth Apostle and Our Stationary Earth  
119 The Children of Wickedness have Revealed both their Existence and their Goal  
118 The Illuminati are Using Sham Science and Bogus Theories to Deceive Mankind  
117 The Pope's Worldwide Network of Supernatural Doors  
116 *Lighthouse Trails* releases a Highly Misleading Tract on the Cult of Freemasonry  
115 Androgyny, European Royalty, and the War on Gender  
114 Sunday and the Sabbath: What Christians Need to Know

---

## 2016

113 The Wicked Shall Do Wickedly: The US Betrayal of Israel  
112 The Sign of Jonah: Three Days and Three Nights  
111 Revolutionary Advances in Gene Splicing are a Sign of the End Time  
110 The Dark Art of Deception: Why Dinosaurs are a Hoax  
109 How a Lone Gunman could Trigger a Constitutional Crisis in the US  
108 The Alpha Course: Ecumenism, Romanism, and an Empty Gospel  
107 Why the Enemy Hates the Pre-Tribulation Rapture  
106 Most Feminist Icons are Male-to-Female Transgenders  
105 The Curse of Abortion in Ireland: Why the Baal-worshipping Elite want to Kill Our Children  
104 A Simple Scientific Proof that the Earth is Flat  
103 *The Sunday Times* and Transgender Politicians: The Illuminati Attack on Natural Women Continues  
102 In Praise of *Mayo Man*  
101 Transgenderism, *Pharmakeia* and Sorcery  
100 The Wicked Transgender Agenda  
99 CCM, *Hillsong*, and the Organized Assault on True Christian Worship  
98 Biblical Cosmology as the LORD in His Mercy has Revealed  
97 Midsummer's Day, Shattered Union, and the World Financial Crisis  
96 How to Distinguish Biblical Reality from Satan's Alternative Reality

95	The Tent We all Dwell In – Why the Sky is Blue
94	The Host of Heaven and Our Stationary Earth: The Great Cosmological Lie
93	The Deity of Jesus and a Seriously Flawed Tract
92	Reiki, the Occult, and Psychic Attack
91	Be Not Soon Shaken in Mind: Clear Scriptural Proof of a Pre-tribulation Rapture
90	The Hounds of Hell: Two Potentially Fatal Threats to US National Security
89	Let's Talk About <i>Calvinism</i>
88	Choral Chaos: How CCM is Undermining and Destroying True Christian Worship
87	Hatha Yoga, the Coiled Serpent, & Undiscerning Christians
86	The Enemy is Working Stealthily to Replace Our Two Greatest Weapons
85	Fatal Flaws in the Gap Theory: Why the Earth and the Heavens are around Six Thousand Years Old
84	The Awesome Holiness of God: Understanding Christ and His Church through the Tabernacle and the Offerings

---

## 2015

83	The Blackest Black You Have Ever Seen: The So-called <i>International Space Station</i> is Playing with Reality
82	Speaking in Tongues: Why the Modern Practice is Unscriptural and Potentially Harmful
81	The Morning Star: Christ Came Twice at His First Coming, and will Do So Again at His Second
80	The Deadly, Sweet-tasting Poison known as <i>Lectio Divina</i>
79	Pope Francis and UN Agenda 2030: The Great Lie of Marxism, Sustainable Development, and World Government
78	How Much Suffering and Persecution will Christians Endure Before the Tribulation?
77	The Flaming Egg from which the Phoenix of the New World Order will Emerge
76	Why Explosive Nuclear Devices May Not Exist
75	True Cosmology: The Earth that the LORD God of All Creation Made for His Son
74	Central America as a Flashpoint for the Destabilization of the United States
73	Strange Signs, John the Baptist, and the New World Order
72	The Coming Implosion of the World Banking System
71	The Hollywood Oscars are a Modern Reenactment of an Ancient Egyptian Sun-god Festival
70	The Irish Referendum on Homosexual 'Marriage' and its Role in Promoting the Global Humanist Agenda
69	The Globalist Plan to Break Up the United States and Reshape the Middle East
68	Homosexuality: Ireland is on the Brink of a Spiritual Catastrophe
67	Jeremiah's Field: Israel and the Rise of 'Christian' Antisemitism
66	Why is Lighthouse Trails providing a platform for Roman Catholic Theology?
65	What will Jesus ask You at the Judgment Seat and What Answer will You give Him?
64	Understanding Salvation: A Definition of Key Gospel Terms
63	Chrislam is a Deadly Trap for Unwary Christians

---

## 2014

62	The Jesuit-controlled ET Deception is Rapidly Taking Shape
61	Ecumenism, <i>Anathema</i> , and the Roman Catholic Curse on All Born-again Christians
60	The Slave: Why John MacArthur is Now Marching in Step with the False Gospel of Rome
59	Christ Hates the Deeds of the Nicolaitans
58	Beware of the False Antichrist and a False Rapture
57	The Great Deception Is Already Happening – Some Pictorial Thoughts
56	Babylonian London, Nimrod, and the Secret War Against God [200 pages]
55	Chuck Missler and the Curse of New Age Christianity
54	The End-Time Crisis – Some Pictorial Thoughts
53	The Coming One World Church – Some Pictorial Thoughts
52	US Dollar Collapse Imminent

---

## 2013

51 The Umbilical Church is Connected to Rome – Some Pictorial Thoughts  
50 The Evangelical Church is Under Attack – Some Pictorial Thoughts  
49 The Great Nephilim Deception: Why Christians are Being Tricked into Believing in ETs and UFOs  
48 Christians who 'Communicate' with Departed Loved Ones are Defying God's Word  
47 Proof that the New Apostolic Reformation is a Pseudo-Christian Cult  
46 The *Jesus Calling* Books are an Alarming New Age Deception  
45 Satan in Satin: Overwhelming Proof that the Apparitions of the Virgin Mary are Demonic Deceptions  
44 Wagner, Siegfried, Marx, and the New World Order  
43 The Strange Occult World of Barack Obama: The President who Venerates the Goddess and has a Hindu Guru  
42 Gog, Google, Gold and the Goddess: How Illuminati Trademarks Blaspheme the LORD God of the Bible  
41 The Illuminati are Laughing: How the Global Elite have set the Stage for World War Three  
40 Witchcraft and Satanism in Hollywood  
39 The Externalization of the Hierarchy: How the Illuminati are Implementing Satan's Plan for the End-Time  
38 Walk to Emmaus: Yet Another Roman Catholic Attack on Evangelical Christianity  
37 Submission on Same Sex 'Marriage': Our Insane Society Needs to Wake Up  
36 A Pyramid of Lies: How the Wolf Pack is Attacking and Destroying True Biblical Christianity

---

## 2012

35 The *Stained Glass Curtain* Deception: Why Evangelicals who Partner with the Roman Catholic Church...  
34 Evidence that *Christianity Today* is a Mouthpiece for the Roman Catholic Church  
33 The Great Pentecostal-Charismatic Error  
32 Recent British Blasphemies reveal the Extent to which the UK is Ruled by a Luciferian Elite  
31 A Prophetic Dream in *The Harbinger* is Suspiciously like a Prophetic Dream acclaimed by American Freemasons  
30 *The Harbinger*, the Inverted Tree, and Why Christians Need to Discriminate between Prophecy and Speculation  
29 The Coming Collapse of the United States: What the Prophet Jeremiah said about Judah...  
28 The Dissolution of Ireland as a Sovereign State  
27 Freemasonry and the British Monarchy: Why the Queen of England Pretends to be a Christian  
26 The Apostles Creed: A Dangerous Ecumenical Distortion of True Biblical Christianity  
25 The Shameless Fraud known as Darwinian Evolution  
24 The Commitment to Israel of the Pre-incarnate Christ

---

## 2011

23 One of Satan's Greatest Lies: How Replacement Theology has Rejected...the LORD's Prophetic Purpose for Israel  
22 The Roman Catholic Church has taken a Sinister Step toward One World Government and a One World Religion  
21 Written in Hell: An Explosive Document which the Roman Catholic Bishops do *Not* want you to See  
20 Understanding the Rapture from a Strictly Biblical Perspective  
19 Do You Worship the Roman Catholic Jesus or the True Jesus of the Bible?  
18 Psalm 83 and the Coming Wave of Attacks Against Israel  
17 The Cotton-wool Gospel and the Emerging Church Movement  
16 The New Age Movement is Designed to Destroy True Biblical Christianity

---

## 2010

- 15 Proof of a Conspiracy: Globalists Speak Openly about their Deadly Agenda
- 14 How the Bible Foretold, in Two Places, the Foundation Date for Israel – 1948
- 13 Proof of the Legal and Moral Right of Israel to Exist as a Sovereign State
- 12 Beware of Warrenism and the False Theology of the Purpose-Driven Church
- 11 Understanding the Illuminati Mindset: Why the USA is Scheduled for Destruction
- 10 The Ark of the Covenant and the Eye of Lucifer
- 9 *Lupus Occultus*: The Paganised Christianity of C S Lewis

---

## 2009

- 8 Illuminati Countdown: Thirty Undeniable Signs that We are Now in the End Time
- 7 The King James Bible: By Far the Most Reliable Translation in English
- 6 Why Christians should Never Pray to the Virgin Mary
- 5 Anomalies in History: World War II – How a Global Elite Controlled Both Sides
- 4 The Role of *Orion* and *19 April* in the Coming Devastation
- 3 Eighteen New Age Lies: An Occult Attack on Christianity
- 2 The Illuminati and 12 Smirnoff Ads
- 1 The Planned Destruction of Christianity in Ireland.